Docket No. TS-160479 - Vol. III

In re Application of MEI Northwest LLC

February 14, 2017



1325 Fourth Avenue • Suite 1840 • Seattle, Washington 98101

206.287.9066

www.buellrealtime.com

Olympia | 360.534.9066 Spokane | 509.624.3261 National | 800.846.6989

email: info@buellrealtime.com



	50
1	BEFORE THE WASHINGTON
2	UTILITIES AND TRANSPORTATION COMMISSION
3	
4	In re Application of)
5) MEI NORTHWEST LLC)
6) Docket No. TS-160479 For a Certificate of Public)
7	Convenience and Necessity to) Operate Vessels in Furnishing)
8	Passenger Ferry Service)
9	
10	EVIDENTIARY HEARING
11	Volume III, Pages 50 - 332
12	ADMINISTRATIVE LAW JUDGE MARGUERITE E. FRIEDLANDER
13	ADMINIONATIVE LAW JODGE MARGOERTE E. TRIEDERIDER
14	
15	9:30 a.m.
16	February 14, 2017
	Weshington Utilities and Transportation Opposition
17	Washington Utilities and Transportation Commission 1300 South Evergreen Park Drive Southwest
18	Olympia, Washington 98504-7250
19	
20	REPORTED BY: SHERRILYN SMITH, CCR# 2097
21	Buell Realtime Reporting, LLC. 1325 Fourth Avenue
22	Suite 1840 Seattle, Washington 98101
23	206.287.9066 Seattle 360.534.9066 Olympia
24	800.846.6989 National
25	www.buellrealtime.com
	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC Page: 50

	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC	Paç
25		
24		
23		
22	dan.bentson@bullivant.com	
21	1700 Seventh Avenue, Suite 1810 Seattle, Washington 98101 206.521.6420	
20	DANIEL R. BENTSON Bullivant Houser Bailey PC 1700 Seventh Avenue, Suite 1810	
19	FOR MEI NORTHWEST, LLC:	
18		
17	dwiley@williamskastner.com bfassburg@williamskastner.com	
16	Seattle, Washington 98101 206.628.6600	
15	Williams Kastner 601 Union Street, Suite 4100	
14	DAVID W. WILEY BLAIR I. FASSBURG	
13	FOR ARROW LAUNCH SERVICE, INC.:	
12	jbeattie@utc.wa.gov	
10 11	Olympia, Washington 98504 360.664.1225	
9	Assistant Attorney General 1400 So. Evergreen Park Drive SW	
8	JULIAN BEATTIE	
7	FOR COMMISSION STAFF:	
6	mfriedla@utc.wa.gov	
5	Olympia, Washington 98504 360.664.1285	
4	Washington Utilities and Transportation Commission 1300 So. Evergreen Park Drive SW	
3	MARGUERITE E. FRIEDLANDER	
2	ADMINISTRATIVE LAW JUDGE:	
1	APPEARANCES	

,	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC Pag	e: 52
25		
24		
23		
22		
21		
20		
19		
18		
17		
16		
15		
14		
13		
12	* * * *	
11		
10		
9		
8		
7	jendejan@gsblaw.com	
6	Seattle, Washington 98101 206.464.3939	
5	Garvey Schubert Barer 1191 Second Avenue Suite 1800	
4	JUDITH A. ENDEJAN Garvey Schubert Barer	
3	FOR PACIFIC CRUISES NORTHWEST, INC.:	
2		
1	A P P E A R A N C E S (Continued)	

1		EXAMINATION INDEX		
2 3	RANDY S.	ESCH	PAGE	
4 5 6	Cross-Exa Cross-Exa Cross-Exa	mination by Mr. Bentson mination by Mr. Wiley mination by Ms. Endejan mination by Mr. Beattie xamination by Mr. Bentson on by Judge Friedlander	70 77 186 199 207 218	
7 8	SCOTT SE	EVALL	PAGE	
9	Direct Exa Cross-Exa	mination by Mr. Beattie mination by Mr. Fassburg	222 224	
10	Cross-Exa Cross-Exa	mination by Mr. Fassburg mination by Ms. Endejan mination by Mr. Bentson xamination by Mr. Beattie	259 283	
11	Realrect E	xamination by Mr. Beattle	292	
12	CAPTAIN	DREW SCHMIDT		
13	Direct Exa	mination by Ms. Endejan mination by Mr. Bentson	306 308	
14	Cross-Exa	mination by Mr. Beattie xamination by Ms. Endejar	320	
15				
16		EXHIBIT INDEX		
17	EXHIBIT	A R DESCRIP	TION	
18	RSE-1T	77 Prefiled Direct Tes of Randy S. Esch Regar		
19		Fitness of MEI Northwes Underserved Locations	st and	
20		(10/04/16)	(20 pp.)	
21	RSE-2	77 A Document Titled	Golden Gate	
22		Ship Traffic, Summary o for 2015 and 2014" (17 ((10/04/16)	pp.)	
23	RSE-3	77 A Table Showing V	arious Puget	
24		Sound Ports and the Typ Number of Vessels Calle	bes and	
25		in 2015 (1 pg.)(10/04/16		
				D

 EXHIBIT INDEX (Continued) EXHIBIT A R DESCRIPTION RSE-4 77 MEI Northwest's Ferry Application Filed with and Received by the Commission on May 5, 2016 (13 pp.)(10/04/16) RSE-5 77 A Copy of the Complaint of Seabulk International, Inc. Against Island Commuter Services, LLC and Arrow Launch, Inc. in the U.S. District Court for the Western District of Washington, Cause No. C01-1460R, dated November 13, 2001 (4 pp.) (10/04/16) 	
 RSE-4 77 MEI Northwest's Ferry Application Filed with and Received by the Commission on May 5, 2016 (13 pp.)(10/04/16) RSE-5 77 A Copy of the Complaint of Seabulk International, Inc. Against Island Commuter Services, LLC and Arrow Launch, Inc. in the U.S. District Court for the Western District of Washington, Cause No. C01-1460R, dated November 13, 2001 (4 pp.) (10/04/16) 	
 Filed with and Received by the Commission on May 5, 2016 (13 pp.)(10/04/16) RSE-5 7 A Copy of the Complaint of Seabulk International, Inc. Against Island Commuter Services, LLC and Arrow Launch, Inc. in the U.S. District Court for the Western District of Washington, Cause No. C01-1460R, dated November 13, 2001 (4 pp.) (10/04/16) 	
 Commission on May 5, 2016 (13 pp.)(10/04/16) RSE-5 RSE-5 77 A Copy of the Complaint of Seabulk International, Inc. Against Island Commuter Services, LLC and Arrow Launch, Inc. in the U.S. District Court for the Western District of Washington, Cause No. C01-1460R, dated November 13, 2001 (4 pp.) (10/04/16) 	
 RSE-5 RSE-5 RSE-5 7 7 8 9 9 8 9 10.1000 10.1000<th></th>	
 Seabulk International, Inc. Against Island Commuter Services, LLC and Arrow Launch, Inc. in the U.S. District Court for the Western District of Washington, Cause No. C01-1460R, dated November 13, 2001 (4 pp.) (10/04/16) 	
 LLC and Arrow Launch, Inc. in the U.S. District Court for the Western District of Washington, Cause No. C01-1460R, dated November 13, 2001 (4 pp.) (10/04/16) 	
 Western District of Washington, Cause No. C01-1460R, dated November 13, 2001 (4 pp.) (10/04/16) 	
⁹ November 13, 2001 (4 pp.) (10/04/16)	
RSE-6 77 A Copy of the Trial Brief of Arrow	
Launch, Inc. in the U.S. District Court for the Western District of	
¹² Washington, Cause No. C01-1460R, dated August 23, 2002 (23 pp.)	
13 (10/04/16)	
¹⁴ RSE-7T 77 Prefiled Rebuttal Testimony of Randy S. Esch Regarding the	
 Randy S. Esch Regarding the Financial Fitness of MEI Northwest and Arrow Launch's Service 	
¹⁶ Adequacy (19 pp.)(12/05/16)	
¹⁷ RSE-8 77 Applicant Statement of Crowley Petroleum Services, Inc., signed	
¹⁸ by Marc Aikin (3 pp.)(12/05/16)	
¹⁹ RSE-9CX 77 Arrow Launch Service, Inc. Certificate B-97 Tariff Rates	
²⁰ (2 pp.)(02/08/17)	
²¹ RSE-10CX 77 Tariff No. 1 of MEI Northwest, LLC (3 pp.)(02/08/17)	
MA-1CX 77 Crowley Pacific Northwest Schedule	
²³ of Tugboat Rates & Terms, Effective January 1, 2016 (2 pp.)	
24 (02/08/17)	
25	

1	E	XHIBIT INDEX (Continued)	
2	EXHIBIT	A R DESCRIPTION	
3	MA-2CX	77 Certificate of Public Convenience	
4		and Necessity of Pacific Cruises Northwest, Inc., BC-10 (1 pg.)	
5	Ш Ц 4Т	(02/08/17)	
6	JLH-1T	77 Prefiled Response Testimony of Jack L. Harmon Regarding	
7		Opposition to MEI Northwest's Ferry Application (31 pp.) (11/02/16)	
8	шцр	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	
9	JLH-2	77 E-mail Chain Between Jack Harmon, Arrow Launch, and Neil Caldwell, Marine Exchange of Buget Sound	
10		Marine Exchange of Puget Sound listing the arrivals to Puget	
11		Sound and Greys Harbor Ports in 2013, 2014, 2015, and Part of 2016	
12	JLH-3	(1 pg.)(11/02/16)	
13	JEI 1-3	77 A Copy of Arrow Launch Service's Certificate for the Operation of Motor Propelled Vehicles from the	
14		Commission, Cert. No. BC-0097, dated October 13, 1997 (2 pp.)	
15		(11/02/16)	
16	JLH-4	77 Tables Labeled "Arrow Launch Service, Inc., Fleet Report"	
17		Listing the 2014 and 2015 Vessels Operated (2 pp.)(11/02/16)	
18	JLH-5	77 Polar Discovery, Anacortes, WA,	
19	ULIT U	Launch Schedule, March Point Anchorage Launch Schedule, M/T	
20		Alaskan Explorer Launch Schedule, and an E-mail from Overseas Los	
21		Angeles - Master to Arrow Dispatch, dated July 15, 2015,	
22		Regarding Overseas Los Angeles - Thursday Crew Launch Schedule -	
23		V218 (4 pp.)(11/02/16)	
24			
25			
			D

1	E	KHIBIT INDEX (Continued)	
2	EXHIBIT	A R DESCRIPTION	
3	JLH-6	77 E-mails and Letters from Polar	
4		Endeavour Captain (July 9, 2016), Overseas Nikiski - Master (July 10, 2016), Adventure Captain	
5		(May 17, 2013) Heidi Beckett	
6		(May 30, 2012), Tim Dickensheets (September 16, 2012), and John D. Merrigan (October 25, 2016) all	
7		to Arrow Launch Services (6 pp.) (11/02/16)	
8	JLH-7	77 A Table of Various Types of	
9	JLI 1-7	Vessels and the Frequency of Their Arrivals in Ports Across the Puget	
10		Sound (1 pp.) (11/02/16)	
11	JLH-8	77 The National Transportation Safety Board Marine Accident Brief,	
12		Sinking of Towing Vessel Delta Captain, dated April 13, 2013,	
13		(4 pp.)(11/02/16)	
14	JLH-9T	77 Prefiled Cross-Answering Testimony of Jack L. Harmon Regarding the	
15		Financial Fitness of MEI Northwest and the Adequacy of Arrow Launch's	
16		Existing Service (11 pp.) (12/05/16)	
17	JLH-10T		
18	JLH-101	77 Prefiled Surrebuttal Testimony of Jack Harmon Regarding the Adequacy of Arrow Launch's Existing Service	
19		(10 pp.)(01/26/17)	
20	JLH-11CX	77 Arrow Launch Service's Tariff	
21		No. 6, Naming Passenger and Freight Launch Rates and Rules and Deculations Coverning Same Between	
22		Regulations Governing Same Between And Within Various Anchorage Zones	
23		in Puget Sound and the Strait of Juan de Fuca, Effective January 1,	
24		2006 (3 pp.)(02/07/17)	
25			

1	E	XHIBIT INDEX (Continued)	
2	EXHIBIT	A R DESCRIPTION	
3 4	JLH-12CX	77 Port of Port Angeles Commission Business Meeting Records From March 14, 2016 (72 pp.)(02/08/17)	
5 6	JLH-13CX	77 Port of Port Angeles Commission Meeting Minutes From March 14, 2016 (3pp.)(02/08/17)	
7 8	JLH-14CX	77 Arrow Launch Service, Inc. Responses to UTC Staff Data Request Nos. 1-3, Dated October 14, 2016 (4 pp.)(02/08/17)	
9 10 11 12	JLH-15CX	Marine Services, Inc. Standard Terms & Conditions of Services, Undated; Obtained from Arrow's Website on Feb. 7 2017 (2 pp.)	
13 14	WTB-1T	(02/08/17) 77 Prefiled Response Testimony of Weldon T. Burton Regarding the Financial Fitness of MEI Northwest (9 pp.)(11/02/16)	
15 16	WTB-2	77 Curriculum Vitae of Weldon T. Burton (5 pp.)(11/02/16)	
17 18	BW-1T	77 Prefiled Response Testimony of Brian Westad Regarding Arrow Launch's Service Quality (7 pp.)(11/02/16)	
19 20 21	DC-1T	77 Prefiled Response Testimony of Debi Collins Regarding Arrow Launch's Service Quality (7pp.)(11/02/16)	
22 23 24	DSC-1T	77 Prefiled Response Testimony of Doug S. Coburn Regarding Arrow Launch's Service Quality (7 pp.)(11/02/16)	
25	BUELL REALT	IME REPORTING, LLC	Pag

		TIME REPORTING, LLC	Pa
25			
24			
23			
22			
21		Service Industry (5 pp.)(12/07/16)	
20		Potential Benefits of Competition in the Regulated Ferry and Launch Service Industry (5 pp.)(12/07/16)	
19	DS-1T	77 Prefiled Cross-Answering Testimony of Drew Schmidt Regarding	
18		(12/05/16)	
17	SS-5	77 Excel Table Entitled "Comparison of Estimated Expenses" (2pp.)	
16	00 5	77 Even Table Entitled "Or some side of	
15		Financial Fitness of MEI Northwest (5 pp.)(12/05/16)	
14	SS-4T	77 Prefiled Cross-Answering Testimony of Scott Sevall Regarding the	
13	.	(11/02/16)(revised 12/05/16)	
12		No. 363A, Hearing No. B-263 (February 1, 1997)(17 pp.)	
11		of Law and Proposed Order Granting Application, Order S.B.C.	
10		Steamboat Permit No. SBC-95, Findings of Fact and Conclusions	
9	00-0	of B-263 of Island Mariner, Inc., for Extension of Authority Under	
, 8	SS-3	77 In the Matter of the Application	
0 7	SS-2	77 Table Entitled "Summary Matrix of S.B.C. Orders" (2 pp.)(11/02/16)	
5 6		Current Sérvice (11 pp.)(11/02/16) (revised 12/05/16)	
4		Northwest's Fitness and the Sufficiency of Arrow Launch's	
3	SS-1T	77 Prefiled Response Testimony of Scott Sevall Regarding MEI	
2	EXHIBIT	A R DESCRIPTION	
1	E	XHIBIT INDEX (Continued)	

1	E	XHIBIT INDEX (Continued)	
2	EXHIBIT	A R DESCRIPTION	
3	DS-2CX	77 Tariff of Pacific Cruises	
4		Northwest, Inc. d/b/a San Juan Cruises, Naming Passenger Fares	
5		and Rules and Regulations Governing Same Between Passenger	
6		Only Ferry Service Between: Bellingham and Friday Harbor, Effective July 17, 2013	
7		(7 pp.)(02/07/17)	
8	DS-3CX	77 Tariff of Pacific Cruises	
9		Northwest, Inc. d/b/a San Juan Cruises Providing Commercial Ferry	
10		Service in the Following Territory: Passenger Only Ferry	
11		Service Between: Bellingham and Friday Harbor, Effective July 17, 2013 (2 pp.)(02/07/17)	
12	DS-4CX	77 Pacific Cruises Northwest, Inc.	
13 14	D0-40X	Responses to UTC Staff Data Request Nos. 1-3, Dated Oct. 14, 2016 (3 pp.)(02/08/17)	
15			
16			
17			
18			
19			
20			
21			
22			
23			
24			
25			
	BUELL REALT	TIME REPORTING, LLC	Рас

1	OLYMPIA, WASHINGTON; FEBRUARY 14, 2017
2	9:30 A.M.
3	
4	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Good morning. My
5	name is Judge Friedlander, I am presiding over this
6	matter. We are here before the Washington Utilities
7	and Transportation Commission on February 14th, 2017.
8	We are here for an evidentiary hearing in Docket
9	TS-160479, which is an application filed by MEI
10	Northwest, LLC, for a Certificate of Public
11	Convenience and Necessity to Operate Vessels in
12	Furnishing Passenger Ferry Service.
13	My plan today is to take appearances, address
14	any procedural issues, including admission of the
15	prefiled testimony and exhibits, and then swear in the
16	witnesses.
17	We will begin appearances today with MEI.
18	MR. BENTSON: Dan Bentson, Your Honor,
19	for MEI.
20	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay.
21	And could you spell your last name, include
22	your title, and who you brought with you.
23	MR. BENTSON: Yes. My last name is
24	spelled B-E-N-T-S-O-N. I am an attorney at Bullivant
25	Houser Bailey, and I brought Mr. Troy Esch, E-S-C-H,
I	

	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC	Page: 6
25	Washington 98121. I represent Captain Drew Schmidt	
24	with Gary Schubert Barer, 1191 Second Avenue, Seattle,	
23	Judith Endejan, spelled E-N-D-E-J-A-N. I am	
22	Thank you.	
21	MS. ENDEJAN: Good morning, Your Honor.	
20	Northwest?	
19	Appearing today on behalf of Pacific Cruises	
18	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you.	
17	Office, representing Commission Staff.	
16	B-E-A-T-T-I-E, the Washington State Attorney General's	
15	MR. BEATTIE: Julian Beattie,	
14	Appearing today on behalf of Staff?	
13	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Thank you.	
12	representing Arrow Launch Service, Inc.	
11	Kastner, 601 Union Street, Suite 4100, Seattle,	
10	F-A-S-S-B-U-R-G. We are with the law firm of Williams	
9	me today is my colleague, Blair I. Fassburg,	
8	Wiley, I am an attorney representing Arrow, and with	
7	MR. WILEY: Yes, Your Honor. David W.	
6	Appearing today on behalf of Arrow?	
5	you.	
4	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Great. Thank	
3	MR. BENTSON: My microphone is now on.	
2	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Thank you.	
1	who is a principal of MEI Northwest.	

and Pacific Cruises Northwest, Inc.
 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Thank you.
 Is there anyone on the conference bridge or in

⁴ person who would like to put in an appearance today as

⁵ well?

Hearing nothing. I have handed out an exhibit
Iist and all of the parties have that before them. At
this time I would like to consider admission of all

⁹ the prefiled exhibits unless any of the parties has an

¹⁰ objection to the exhibits.

¹¹ MR. WILEY: Yes, Your Honor, we do. I

¹² will let my colleague talk about RSE-1T and RSE-7T.

 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: All right. Thank

¹⁴ you.

¹⁵ Mr. Fassburg.

¹⁶ MR. FASSBURG: Good morning, Your Honor.

¹⁷ I think you specifically asked about the

18 exhibits. Both with respect to 1T and 7T, as well as,

¹⁹ I think it's RSE-5 and 6, we do have objections. In

²⁰ order to make it simple for Your Honor, we have

²¹ actually written them out in what we will file today.

22 So we have written objections to page and

²³ lines of Mr. Esch's testimony on the basis of hearsay,

 24 as well as with respect to the Exhibits RSE-5 and 6,

²⁵ which were purported to be a lawsuit filed, I believe,

	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC	P
25	provides some hearsay evidence, as do all of the as	
24	and so to the extent Mr. Esch, in his testimony,	
23	hearing is not the rules of evidence are relaxed,	
22	Second of all, this is the purpose of this	
21	briefs.	
20	respond in like kind to the arguments raised in those	
19	sufficient continuance so that we would be able to	
18	based on written motions, we would request a	
17	respond. To the extent the Court is going to rule	
16	earlier so that we would have a fair chance to	
15	months ago, and that could have been brought up	
14	prefiled testimony and these exhibits were filed	
13	materials and a motion on this, these both the	
12	all, Your Honor, to the extent they have written	
11	MR. BENTSON: Well, I think, first of	
10	I would like to hear MEI on this matter.	
9	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. All right.	
8	the testimony, not as to all of it.	
7	course, Your Honor, that is as to specific portions of	
6	MR. FASSBURG: As well as RSE-7T. Of	
5	objecting to Exhibits RSE-1T and RSE-5 and 6?	
4	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: So Arrow is	
3	irrelevant.	
2	is outside of the test period and therefore	
1	16 or 17 years ago. Our objection to that is that it	

l		Page
25	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: that Arrow is	
24	MR. FASSBURG: Sure.	
23	explicit portions	
22	Mr. Fassburg, why don't you hand around the	
21	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you so much.	
20	consider them.	
19	their written materials if the Court is going to	
18	but again we request sufficient time to respond to	
17	For those reasons we oppose the objections,	
16	MEI's case.	
15	in his prefiled testimony and so they are essentially	
14	run directly contrary to statements made by Mr. Harmon	
13	run directly contrary assertions in those pleadings	
12	Whether or not they occur outside the time line, they	
11	available on PACER, a federal ECF filing service.	
10	judicial notice of them just for that fact. They are	
9	publicly filed documents. The Court could take	
8	I think it goes directly those lawsuit papers are	
7	With respect to the lawsuit, the test period,	
6	about MEI's certificate application.	
5	that the Commission can make an informed decision	
4	the evidence, it's to develop a substantial record so	
3	this hearing is not to strictly enforce the rules of	
2	observed in this case, that's the the purpose of	
1	do all of the prefiled testimonies that I have	

	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC	Pag
25	I don't believe that these objections are waived by	
24	for the record and not to disrupt the hearing process.	
23	understanding is that we are making these objections	
22	MR. FASSBURG: Your Honor, my	
21	in early December.	
20	and we are in February. And then Exhibit 7T was filed	
19	well as Exhibits 5 and 6, were filed on October 4th,	
18	It looks like to me the initial testimony, as	
17	hearing?	
16	presented to the Commission prior to the day of the	
15	So my question will be why wasn't this	
14	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you.	
13	MR. FASSBURG: Certainly.	
12	downstairs.	
11	then file the original and one with the records center	
10	Actually, if you could just give me a copy and	
9	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you.	
8	continue. I have the original copy for yourself.	
7	I will go ahead and pass these out before I	
6	upon the rules of evidence.	
5	at the hearing to the admission of testimony based	
4	filing a motion. We are entitled to make objections	
3	And for the record, Your Honor, we aren't	
2	MR. FASSBURG: Sure.	
1	objecting to.	

1	waiting, number one. The reality is, if we were to
2	file a motion to strike, that initiates a round of
3	litigation with motion and response. That takes up
4	valuable time of both the attorneys and the
5	Commission. Frankly, we don't believe that additional
6	expense is necessary based upon the nature of the
7	testimony.
8	And in response to what Mr. Bentson stated a
9	moment ago, it is true that the rules of evidence are
10	relaxed in Commission proceedings. In fact, we do
11	have things that are technically hearsay in our
12	filings as well, as is articulated in the objection in
13	writing. What we believe is the important distinction
14	is that some hearsay can be considered reliable,
15	things that a company would actually rely upon, for
16	example, a writing. The kinds of hearsay that Arrow
17	has relied upon are writings. Those identified the
18	speaker and were in fact created by the speaker. The
19	difference between that and what MEI has filed, is
20	that MEI has filed testimony of Mr. Esch,
21	uncorroborated by other sources.
22	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: So you wanted to
23	avoid a long delay and needless expenses by filing an
24	objection the day of hearing?
25	MR. FASSBURG: Well, Your Honor

1	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: If we have to I
2	just I'm sorry. I am a little bit confused because
3	at one point you say that you are just filing the
4	objections and that you are prepared to go on with the
5	hearing, but MEI also has due process rights and they
б	are probably going to have to look at this, as am I,
7	in detail in order to make a ruling on these. We are
8	9:40 in the morning of a hearing. You can make
9	objections during the hearing, and I guess that would
10	be my preference. When Mr. Esch comes up, we will
11	deal with each of these objections at the time.
12	I am really not happy, though, that the fact
13	that this didn't [sic] come out now. He is going
14	to you are going to have the opportunity to
15	cross-examine him, but you have had the testimony for
16	four months. You could have easily filed a motion to
17	strike any of this and I would have ruled on it.
18	And as Mr. Bentson has said, the rules of
19	evidence may be a guide, they are not, however,
20	strictly enforced, and hearsay is admissible.
21	Do you know what, I am just Staff can speak
22	to this, as can Pacific Cruise, but at this point I am
23	just ready to go on with the hearing and I will
24	address each of these objections in course.
25	So at this point, Mr. Bentson, if you want to

1 call your witness, Mr. Esch.

	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC P	aq
25	are admitted. I will address after Mr. Esch's	
24	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: None of the exhibits	
23	MR. BEATTIE: Okay.	
22	admitted.	
21	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: They are not	
20	admitted or are we going to	
19	MR. BEATTIE: Were the exhibits then	
18	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Sure.	
17	for interrupting, but I'm just not clear.	
16	MR. BEATTIE: Your Honor, I apologize	
15	Please continue, Mr. Bentson.	
14	be seated.	
13	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you. You can	
12		
11	examined and testified as follows:	
10	first duly sworn on oath, was	
9	RANDY S. ESCH, witness herein, having been	
8		
7	remain standing because I need to swear you in.	
6	Mr. Esch, if you would go over there and just	
5	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I would.	
4	that chair right there. Is that your preference?	
3	Your Honor, you would like Mr. Esch to sit in	
2	MR. BENTSON: Thank you, Your Honor.	
	I CAUVOULWUURSSIVE ESCU	

25	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Mr. Bentson, if you
24	MR. FASSBURG: Thank you.
23	Thank you.
22	break.
21	to file this with the records center at the earliest
20	As I said before, Mr. Fassburg, I expect you
19	So why don't we go ahead, Mr. Bentson.
18	judge and the Commission ahead of time.
17	record, it would be a great idea to give that to the
16	hearing. Again, if you are going to create a paper
15	do understand that objections can be made during the
14	has not been filed with the Commission as of yet. I
13	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you. And it
12	administrative record.
11	a record be made that this document is not part of the
10	MR. BEATTIE: Staff would recommend that
9	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Sure.
8	MR. BEATTIE: And one final matter.
7	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Yes.
б	MR. BEATTIE: Okay.
5	has an objection.
4	remaining exhibits en masse, assuming that no one else
3	after Mr. Esch's testimony, we will admit the
2	to whose testimony and exhibits Arrow is objecting,
1	testimony, because I assume that is the only witness

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. BENTSON	70
1	would	d like to begin.	
2			
3		DIRECT EXAMINATION	
4	BY N	IR. BENTSON:	
5	Q	Mr. Esch, could you please state your full	
6	name	e for the record and spell your last name?	
7	Α	Randy Scott Esch. I go by Troy. My last name	
8	is sp	elled E-S-C-H.	
9	Q	And what is your title or position at MEI	
10	North	iwest?	
11	Α	I am the president of MEI Northwest.	
12	Q	And is that the company you represent here	
13	today	/?	
14	Α	Yes.	
15	Q	Have you had a chance to carefully consider	
16	and r	eview the prefiled testimony in RSE-1T and	
17	RSE-	-7T?	
18	Α	Yes, I have.	
19	Q	And do you have any corrections to the	
20	testin	nony you provided in those two prefiled testimony	
21	numt	pers?	
22	Α	No, I do not.	
23	Q	Okay.	
24		Likewise, have you had a chance to review	
25	exhib	its RSE-2 through 6 and RSE-8?	

l

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. BENTSON 71 1 A Yes, I have. 2 Q And is it still your intent to sponsor those 3 exhibits today at this hearing? 4 A It is, yes. 5 MR. BENTSON: Normally there, Your 6 Honor, I would move to admit those, but since I know 7 we have the objections pending, I am going to forego 8 that until the end, and tender the witness for 9 cross-examination. 10 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you. 11 And Arrow will be going first. So I suppose 12 now would be an appropriate time to address those 13 objections. 14 Mr. Esch, I would like for you to have a copy 15 of your testimony, both 1T and 7T in front of you so 16 that we can go through these together. 17 If Mr. Bentson can provide that. 18 MR. BENTSON: I can. MR. WILEY: Your Honor, it would be 19 20 helpful for the witness to have copies of both his 21 direct and rebuttal testimony for my cross in front of 22 him because I am going to ask him about specific 23 lines. 24 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Right. 25 MR. WILEY: If we need to take a break

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. BENTSON 72	
1	to get copies, it would be fine with me.	
2	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Mr. Bentson, do you	
3	have copies of Mr. Esch	
4	MR. BENTSON: It would be helpful for me	
5	to make a copy of both of those exhibits before the	
6	cross.	
7	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: All right. Why	
8	don't we go ahead and take a ten-minute break.	
9	MR. BENTSON: Okay.	
10	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: And then this will	
11	give you a chance to file that downstairs.	
12	MR. FASSBURG: Yes, Your Honor.	
13	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: We are off the	
14	record.	
15	(A brief recess.)	
16	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: We will go back on	
17	the record. I think at this time it would be best if	
18	we dealt with the written objections that Arrow has	
19	given the parties and the bench.	
20	Let's deal with the first one on Page 3, Lines	
21	20 through 26. That's within exhibit RSE-1T.	
22	Mr. Fassburg, you have said that this is	
23	inadmissible self-serving testimony, all hearsay.	
24	Mr. Bentson, do you want to respond to that?	
25	MR. BENTSON: And I think this is	

1	probably going to apply to several of them, Your
2	Honor. I assume what the objection is, is that though
3	some hearsay is admissible because the unsatisfied
4	customers referred to are anonymous, that somehow
5	pushes this into a different category of hearsay that
б	the Court can't consider. I would just submit, Your
7	Honor, that that's exactly the purpose of
8	cross-examination. Mr. Wiley and any of the other
9	parties will have the opportunity to ask Mr. Esch for
10	clarification on those statements. I think any
11	possible prejudice to Arrow can be satisfied through
12	this cross-examination process.
13	Again, the rules of evidence are relaxed, and
14	the point here is to create a substantial record that
15	the Commission can rely on in determining whether or
16	not the certificate should be granted.
17	In addition to that, Your Honor, if we look at
18	RSE-1 and 7 together, we know that one of those
19	customers is later identified as Crowley. Crowley is
20	actually presenting a live witness tomorrow morning to
21	speak to this. It is not the case that the witnesses
22	are purely anonymous.
23	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: All right.
24	Thank you.
25	Mr. Fassburg, are any of the portions of

- 1 testimony or exhibits here not related to hearsay? Is
- ² it just RSE-5 and 6?
- 3 MR. FASSBURG: Those are the only 4 objections that were not on the same basis. I thought 5 that's why this wasn't really going to be disruptive, 6 Your Honor, to be honest. I think that every 7 objection except 5 and 6 are on the basis that they 8 refer to statements of his customers who are not 9 identified and are not here for cross-examination. 10 And to rebut Mr. Bentson's comment that 11 Mr. Aikin will be here to address some of this, my 12 understanding is that he is limited to his statement, 13 and so therefore that does not permit Arrow to address 14 all of these issues. Frankly, Mr. Aikin is here for 15 cross-examination on his statement and not to address 16 the rest of this. 17 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: True, but Mr. Esch 18 is here to address his statements.
- ¹⁹ MR. FASSBURG: Sure.
- ²⁰ JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: So you do have the
- ²¹ opportunity to cross-examine the actual person
- testifying to those statements.
- ²³ What I have concern over is that you have
- ²⁴ given me a lot of pieces of testimony that I would
- ²⁵ have to go look at. If you are telling me right here,

1	right now and as I quickly looked at this while
2	Mr. Bentson was making copies of testimony, it does
3	appear that save for RSE-5 and 6, all of the contested
4	pieces of the testimony relate to the inadmissibility
5	of hearsay.
б	I guess I am prepared to rule on them, unless
7	Staff has, or Pacific Cruises has something that they
8	would like to address.
9	MS. ENDEJAN: Your Honor, I would simply
10	observe that in my experience at the Commission here
11	in many cases in other industries, I have rarely seen
12	a piece of testimony that is based upon such rampant
13	hearsay. So I would and I understand the rules of
14	evidence here, and I know that it may go more to the
15	issue of weight than admissibility, but I would join
16	in these objections and request the Commission to give
17	it the weight that it is due, which is not much.
18	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you.
19	Mr. Beattie, did you have anything that you
20	wanted to add?
21	MR. BEATTIE: We don't.
22	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: All right. Thank
23	you.
24	The objections relating to hearsay, which are
25	the vast majority of these objections, are denied.
	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1	First of all, all testimony is self-serving. Second
2	of all, all hearsay is admissible. As Ms. Endejan
3	indicated, the weight that the Commission gives it is
4	another story. And I do believe that Mr. Bentson is
5	correct, that any prejudice to Arrow or Pacific Cruise
6	can be mitigated by cross-examination of Mr. Esch,
7	which we are about to begin.
8	As to Exhibits RSE-5 and 6, I will deny the
9	motion for them as well, because while they may be
10	they may have occurred 17 years ago, they are
11	foundationally and potentially related to they have
12	a relevance to the fitness and character of the
13	existing shipper that Arrow is going to be able to
14	rebut. We also have briefs that are still due in this
15	case, so there is going to be multiple opportunities
16	for Arrow to have another chance to rebut this. And I
17	will deny the motions.
18	At this time, I guess, why don't we go ahead
19	and examine all of the exhibit as far as admission
20	goes, and if anybody has an objection, now would be a
21	good time to voice it, otherwise, I will admit all of
22	the exhibits en masse.
23	All right. Hearing nothing, the exhibits in
24	the exhibit list provided by the bench today will be
25	admitted as of the 14th of February.

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 77		
1		(Exhibits admitted.)		
2	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Who will be			
3	cross	cross-examining Mr. Esch on behalf of Arrow?		
4	MR. WILEY: I will, Your Honor.			
5	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: All right. Please			
6	begin, Mr. Wiley.			
7	MR. WILEY: Yes.			
8				
9	CROSS-EXAMINATION			
10	BY MR. WILEY:			
11	Q	Good morning, Mr. Esch.		
12	Α	Good morning.		
13	Q	I see you have your prefiled testimony, both		
14	your	original and rebuttal, in front of you. We will		
15	be referring specifically to it, so I would ask that			
16	we follow along together for the record.			
17	Α	Okay.		
18	Q	My first question deals with whether you have		
19	had any experience in the Washington regulated launch			
20	industry?			
21	Α	No, I have not.		
22	Q	Could you speak up, please?		
23	Α	No, I have not.		
24		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Is your mic on?		
25		THE WITNESS: Yes, it is.		

	TES	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 78	
1		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Thank you.	
2	BY N	IR. BEATTIE:	
3	Q	At Page 3, Lines 14 and 15 of your original	
4	testin	mony, you talk about the application that you	
5	have filed, the commercial ferry application.		
6	Do you see that?		
7	Α	l do.	
8	Q	Could you tell us what your understanding of	
9	the s	cope of that application is with respect to	
10	geography?		
11	Α	Well, it was for the Puget Sound. Inside the	
12	dema	arcation line, is my understanding. The entire	
13	Puge	et Sound.	
14	Q	The entire Puget Sound.	
15		Are you aware that your application was	
16	docketed on June 28, 2016, by the Commission?		
17	Α	Yes, I am.	
18		MR. WILEY: Your Honor, if I can	
19	approach the witness. I've got a copy of that docket.		
20		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you.	
21	BY N	IR. WILEY:	
22	Q	Mr. Esch, I would like you to take a gander at	
23	that,	if you would.	
24	Α	Okay.	
25	Q	So do you understand that that is, as notice	

	TES	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	79
1	to the	e public, your application?	
2	Α	l do.	
3	Q	Okay.	
4		So you also filed a tariff in this matter. Do	
5	you recall that?		
6	Α	l do recall.	
7	Q	And you filed a tariff on May 6th with your	
8	application, and then you filed another tariff on		
9	June	30th, to substitute that. Do you recall that?	
10	Α	l do.	
11	Q	I am going to hand you a copy of what has	
12		MR. WILEY: Your Honor, this is RSE-10,	
13	cross-exhibit.		
14		The parties have this. Does anybody need it?	
15		MR. BENTSON: Thanks. I've got a copy.	
16	BY MR. WILEY:		
17	Q	I would like you to take a look at that,	
18	please, Mr. Esch.		
19	Α	Okay.	
20	Q	Can you tell me why your proposed tariff	
21	appears to exceed the geographic scope of the		
22	application as docketed by the Commission?		
23	Α	I'm not sure I follow. In which way?	
24	Q	Well, why don't we go specifically to the	
25	tariff.	That's RSE-10, Page 2.	
			Dago:

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 80		
1	Α	Okay.	
2	Q	Do you see, for instance, the reference to	
3	Anac	ortes, to Anacortes zones bounded by Crest Bay to	
4	the w	rest and Dungeness Bay to the east?	
5	Α	l do.	
6	Q	And that isn't within the scope of your	
7	appli	cation, is it?	
8	Α	No, it is not.	
9	Q	And also up above, Anacortes to Port Angeles	
10	anchorage. That isn't within the scope of your		
11	appli	cation either, is it?	
12	Α	No.	
13	Q	So it's true, is it not, that the tariff rates	
14	as yo	ou submitted in RSE-10 and the application as	
15	docketed by the Commission on June 28, 2016, do not		
16	recor	ncile, correct?	
17	Α	Correct.	
18	Q	What about that map accompanying RSE-10?	
19	That's Page 3 of RS-10, for the record. Could you		
20	tell us what is actually reconcilable with your		
21	application as the Commission docketed it?		
22	Α	A lot of these were removed. Everything south	
23	of Po	ort Angeles were removed before the docket was	
24	even	approved.	
25	Q	And then also by your testimony the the	

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 81		
1	indication from Dungeness to Port Angeles, that would		
2	be removed as well, would it not? That's the western		
3	portion of your map.		
4	A I don't recall removing that from		
5	Q Okay.		
6	Well, you just told me that you didn't ask for		
7	that authority, correct, in your docketed application?		
8	MR. BENTSON: I'm going to object, Your		
9	Honor, and ask that the witness be allowed to finish		
10	his answers to the questions before he is interrupted.		
11	MR. WILEY: I didn't mean to interrupt		
12	him, Your Honor. I thought he was through. I'm		
13	sorry.		
14	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: All right.		
15	Mr. Esch, if you could finish your answer.		
16	A We specifically removed Seattle and Tacoma		
17	from our list, in talks with the department, where we		
18	were turning these in to. This was a lot of		
19	back-and-forth. It wasn't a final submittal. And I		
20	don't recall taking the Port Angeles anchorages out of		
21	the docket.		
22	BY MR. BEATTIE:		
23	Q But didn't you just answer me, when I asked		
24	about the scope of your application, that Port		
25	Angeles that Anacortes to Port Angeles and		

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 82		
1	Anacortes to the Dungeness area was not included in		
2	your application?		
3	A According to this it is not.		
4	Q And isn't it true, then, that the tariff		
5	points from your June 30th submission, which is RSE-10		
6	and accompanying map, exceed the scope of the		
7	application docket of June 28th, 2016?		
8	A It would, for the docket, yes.		
9	Q Okay.		
10	Where you say at Page 3 of your original		
11	testimony, Lines 18 and 19, that, quote, MEI's		
12	application should be granted, what is the specific		
13	application territorial scope you were saying should		
14	here be granted?		
15	A We are asking for the tariff and the docket		
16	locations to be granted.		
17	Q Okay.		
18	Are you saying, then, that the tariff can		
19	exceed the scope of the docketed application and be		
20	granted by the Commission?		
21	A To my knowledge, at that time, it was it		
22	wasn't set in stone. You could adjust it as you		
23	wanted to. Our fears were putting things in writing		
24	that we could not accommodate so we removed them.		
25	Q You have talked about "at that time." I am		

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 83 1 talking about today. Are you saying that this 2 Commission can grant authority in excess of what was 3 docketed? 4 MR. BENTSON: Object to the extent it 5 calls for a legal conclusion. JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I think he can give 6 7 his opinion, knowing that he is not testifying on a 8 legal matter. He is giving his own opinion on what 9 his knowledge of what the Commission's authority is. 10 A They could approve what we have asked for 11 and -- and that's it. We can apply for other runs 12 later. 13 BY MR. BEATTIE: 14 Q But my question is: What have you asked for? 15 Are you talking about the docket or the tariff? 16 A I was talking about the tariff. 17 Q So in answer to my question, then, you say 18 that the tariff controls the application's scope? 19 A Yes. 20 Q When you next say that MEI seeks to serve 21 areas, quote, currently underserved by the sole 22 provider, what specific areas are you now referring 23 to, now that you have acknowledged that there is a 24 discrepancy between the tariff and the application 25 docket?

	TES1	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	84
1	,	When you say, again, the area that's	
2	unde	rserved by the sole provider, what specific areas	
3	are you referring to?		
4	Α	I am specifically referencing Anacortes.	
5	Q	So that's the only area that you are saying is	
6	unde	rserved; is that correct?	
7	Α	And Port Angeles.	
8	Q	But you haven't asked for authority in Port	
9	Ange	les, correct?	
10	Α	According to the tariff I have.	
11	Q	And not according to the application?	
12	Α	Correct.	
13	Q	So you are saying Anacortes and Port Angeles	
14	now;	is that correct?	
15	Α	That's correct.	
16	Q	At Page 3, Line 23, you say that, quote, many	
17	comn	nercial customers have contacted you about using	
18	your services. Are you by this statement, are you		
19	expecting the Commission in a contested case to simply		
20	accept statements outside of this hearing record at		
21	face value?		
22	Α	I approached this process by keeping my	
23	custo	omers out of this because of the process and the	
24	time	and the exposure and the expense. I have	
25	revea	aled a few of them, but for the most part I do	

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 85 1 plan to keep that under wraps. 2 Q In answer to my question, though, first of 3 all --4 A Yes, I expect them --5 Q You expect the Commission to accept your 6 statement that --7 A I am hopeful that they --8 MR. WILEY: Your Honor, if we could not 9 talk over each other. I do it, too, I admit, but if 10 the witness would allow me to finish my question. 11 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I would appreciate 12 that, and I think the court reporter would as well. 13 THE WITNESS: Okay. 14 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you. 15 BY MR. WILEY: 16 Q So in answer to my question, Mr. Esch, I 17 didn't get to the end because you were starting to 18 interrupt me. Are you saying that the Commission in a 19 contested case should accept your representations 20 about -- that are outside the hearing record? 21 A I am hopeful that they will. 22 Q You also indicate in answer just now, that you 23 said you have kept most of your customers out of this. 24 It's true, is it not, that the only customer that you 25 have referenced is Crowley Petroleum Services,

	TEST	FIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	86
1	corre	ct?	
2	Α	That's correct.	
3	Q	If you want your testimony about customers to	
4	be ac	ccepted at face value, would you expect, then,	
5	that A	Arrow's testimony about your customers in	
6	Califo	ornia and San Francisco or Long Beach, in terms	
7	of adequacy of your service, should be accepted at		
8	face	value?	
9	Α	Yes.	
10	Q	Okay.	
11		Going over to Page 6 of your original	
12	testin	nony, you appear to extrapolate or correlate the	
13	number of ships entering the San Francisco Bay region		
14	with the Puget Sound region, correct?		
15	Α	Correct.	
16	Q	But isn't it true that you are seeking a much	
17	narro	wer geographic corridor than all of Puget Sound?	
18	You I	nave talked about your elimination of the southern	
19	locati	ons, I thought you talked about your elimination	
20	of the	e western location, now I'm not as clear, but	
21	Dung	eness to Port Angeles, you clearly said you are	
22	not a	sking for any more. Isn't it true that you are	
23	seeki	ing a much narrower corridor of Puget Sound in	
24	your	application?	
25	Α	You could say it that way, but really there is	

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 87 1 no difference because it is based on tankers. There's 2 no tankers going down to those locations. 3 Q So your testimony is there aren't large 4 vessels requiring launch service in Seattle or Tacoma. 5 Is that your testimony? 6 A There are, but not to the volume that the 7 tankers bring. 8 Q So there are tankers, they are just not at the 9 same volume as other areas. Is that what you are 10 saying? 11 A There's very few in the southern areas. 12 Q Yes or no, please. 13 A Can you repeat that? 14 Q Are you saying that there are tankers in the 15 southern regions of Puget Sound, for instance, Seattle 16 and Tacoma, but there are fewer by number than the 17 other location, which I assume by other regions you 18 are referring to Anacortes; is that correct? 19 A I'm not aware of any refineries down in that 20 area. 21 Q That's not my question, Mr. Esch. It's vessel 22 traffic in the southern part of Puget Sound. Are you 23 saying that there are tankers that require launch 24 service in southern Puget Sound? 25 A Yes.

88

1 Q Isn't it also true that the mere arrival of 2 ships in the Puget Sound have no relationship to the 3 actual demand for regulated launch services in 4 northeastern Puget Sound? 5 A It is, but it's -- we are basing this off a 6 ship count from San Francisco as well, so we are 7 comparing it based on arrivals. 8 Q I understand that, and we both have addressed 9 that in our prefiled testimony. My question is: 10 Isn't it true that ship arrivals may not translate 11 directly into demand for launch services? 12 A Yes, it's not a guaranteed demand. 13 Q At Line 19 on Page 6 of your original 14 testimony, you say, with respect to the San Francisco 15 Bay, that, quote, Even with ten launches in the 16 market, not all launches are available all the time. 17 Aren't you there saying that availability 18 relates not to the number of providers, but to the 19 number of available launch vessels? 20 A The point of that statement was that even with 21 all these resources it's still difficult, but between 22 the two companies down there we can always perform 23 between the two. 24 Q But my question again, Mr. Esch, was: You are 25 relating that not to the number of providers, but

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. V	VILEY	89
7		- 1 -	
1	rather the number of available launch vesse	ЭIS,	
2	correct?		
3	A It was between the two, between th	ie amount of	
4	vessels and		
5	Q So the answer is yes, as compared to	o two	
6	providers, correct?		
7	A Correct.		
8	Q At Page 7 of your testimony, you the	ר opine	
9	about the, quote, unique geography of the I	Puget Sound	
10	and its distances. Do you recall that testim	ony?	
11	A Ido.		
12	Q Included in that statement is a rather	bold	
13	statement at the end of Lines 18 and 19 of	Page 7,	
14	that says, quote, It is impossible, then, for A	\rrow	
15	Launch to adequately serve those locations	. Meaning	
16	the territory it is authorized by this Commission to		
17	serve, correct?		
18	A Say that again.		
19	Q Yes. I said at the end of Lines 18 and	d 19 you	
20	say, quote, It is impossible for then for Ar	row	
21	Launch to adequately serve those locations	By "those	
22	locations," you mean the territory it is author	rized by	
23	the Commission to serve, correct?		
24	A Correct.		
25	Q That conclusion is then predicated or	numbers	

	TEST	FIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	90
1	that p	precede that. I am calling your attention to	
2	Page	7 in the testimony, beginning at Line 12.	
3	Prece	eding that statement that I just read to you, that	
4	conc	lusion then is predicated on the numbers you cite	
5	there	in that paragraph, correct?	
6	Α	Correct.	
7	Q	Would you agree then, Mr. Esch, that if your	
8	numt	pers on the launches and the locale of those	
9	servi	ces is not correct, then subsequent the	
10	subs	equent conclusion may well be incorrect?	
11	Α	To my knowledge, that number is not incorrect.	
12	Q	Okay.	
13		So if we were to establish that that number is	
14	incor	rect, wouldn't it be true that your testimony	
15	abou	t those numbers and predicated thereon would be	
16	incor	rect?	
17	Α	It could, but it could change it slightly,	
18	but t	o my knowledge at the time there was eight	
19	laun	ches.	
20	Q	So if I were to tell you that it would change	
21	by 50) percent, that would be more than a slight	
22	chan	ge, wouldn't it?	
23	Α	It would, but you can't count utility boats as	
24	laun	ches. I was specific when I said launches.	
25	Q	We are going to talk about that a little bit	

- later, but my question there is launches. I am saying
 if you were off by 50 percent, wouldn't the conclusion
 be off as well?
 A Yes, it could be.
 Q Getting back to your reference to the breadth
- ⁶ of Puget Sound geographically and the challenges you
- 7 describe at Page 7, Line 5, isn't it true that one of
- ⁸ those challenges, because of the -- what you have
- ⁹ described, the broad territory of the Puget Sound, is
- 10 the need or the level or scope of investment required
- 11 to serve a relatively large area on a 24/7/365 basis?
- 12 **A Right.**
- ¹³ Q And if a new provider were to come into the
- ¹⁴ market and offer, for example, similar or overlapping
- ¹⁵ service in a select, high-demand section of that
- ¹⁶ territory, do you understand how that existing
- ¹⁷ infrastructure investment could be negatively
- ¹⁸ impacted?
- 19 **A I do.**
- ²⁰ Q And then isn't it possible that the negative
- ²¹ impact might potentially affect service throughout the
- 22 existing provider's entire territory?
- A I don't see how it would.
- ²⁴ Q My question is: If -- you have acknowledged
- ²⁵ that the infrastructure investment by the existing

1 provider could be negatively impacted if somebody 2 comes in and overlaps in a higher demand area. Isn't 3 it true that the rest of the territory might be 4 affected by the dilution in the most active or one of 5 the most active sectors of their service territory? 6 A I am not aware of what reactions they would 7 have if we provided service in Anacortes. 8 Q In other words, you haven't analyzed the 9 potential impact that it might have on customers if 10 you were to be granted overlapping services in the 11 Anacortes area? 12 A No. I am saying I haven't analyzed how it 13 will affect Arrow. 14 Q Or those customers. Yes or no? Have you 15 analyzed it or not for those customers? 16 A I can't analyze it if it's going to be based 17 off a reaction. I mean there is nothing to analyze. 18 Q Well, my question is: Have you asked any of 19 your customers if Arrow's revenue base were to be 20 diluted, how it might have impacts on them in other 21 areas in which you weren't operating but they were? 22 A No, I have not. 23 Q It's possible, is it not, that that might have 24 a negative impact on all of Arrow's territory, 25 correct?

93

A It may.

1

2	Q Isn't it also true that in your subsequent
3	testimony on your financial fitness to operate, that
4	your assessment is largely based on a carve-out or a
5	diversion of that revenue from the existing provider
6	who has made that investment?
7	A Cn you repeat that again?
8	Q Yes. Isn't it also true, then, that your
9	subsequent testimony on financial fitness to operate
10	by MEI, at Page 8 specifically, is largely based on a
11	carve-out or diversion of regulated revenues from the
12	existing provider who has made that investment?
13	A Yes.
14	Q At Page 10 of your direct testimony you also
15	quote unnamed California customers who, quote,
16	supposedly want to see you in Puget Sound too. Do you
17	recall that testimony?
18	A Yes.
19	Q You also go on to say that they believe that
20	additional resources are needed in the Puget Sound to
21	instill competition that will make the services they
22	receive better, correct?
23	A Correct.
24	Q So are you saying there that two providers are
25	better than one?

l

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 94	
1	Α	l am.	
2	Q	Would three also be better than one?	
3	Α	If the market can support it.	
4	Q	Are there any finite limitations on this more	
5	the m	nerrier sort of premise about launch providers?	
6	Α	Of course. I mean if there's not enough to	
7	keep	you in business and support the workload, then	
8	yes,	it wouldn't work out.	
9	Q	Well, how much is too much, in your view?	
10	Α	I mean you have to have enough vessels in	
11	service and resources in the area to accommodate the		
12	volume.		
13	Q	When you say "you," who are you talking about?	
14	Α	The operators of the launch companies.	
15	Q	So again my question is: How much is too	
16	much	ı?	
17	Α	I mean the market weeds it out. If it can't	
18	supp	ort it, it goes away. I can't give you a	
19	quan	titative	
20	Q	So you are saying that basically survival of	
21	the fit	ttest under that scenario. In other words, that	
22	you ji	ust you can authorize as many providers as	
23	nece	ssary, and that they could fail, and the market	
24	will w	reed it out, but if they fail, they fail; is that	
25	corre	ct?	

1	A To some extent. But I mean if if two
2	companies are here in the Puget Sound and their
3	margins aren't very well and they have had
4	difficulties, I mean of course the Commission would
5	not hopefully grant a third. I mean these things are
6	evaluated, I would imagine.
7	Q But you haven't done that evaluation, it
8	sounds like, in anticipating this application?
9	A I have done it based on gross numbers and the
10	support that we have.
11	Q But my question was with respect to how many
12	providers is too many. Have you done that analysis?
13	A Just, as I said, based on their gross number
14	and their profitability.
15	Q Okay.
16	When you say "they," please identify
17	A Arrow Launch's gross numbers and profitability
18	warrant that competition.
19	Q So in answer to my question, Mr. Esch, all you
20	have done is look at Arrow Launch. You haven't looked
21	at any potential other providers who might be
22	authorized, who, as you termed it, could be weeded
23	out?
24	A There are no other operators or providers.
25	Q Hypothetically speaking.

	TEST	FIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 96
1	Α	I can't be hypothetical about it.
2	Q	Okay. Well
3	Α	l mean I don't even have a certificate yet.
4	Q	I am allowed to ask you a hypothetical
5	ques	tion, Mr. Esch. I am saying, you have testified
б	that t	wo providers would be better than one. Three
7	migh	t be better than one; is that what you have said?
8	Α	In this market? No, I did not say that.
9	Q	So your testimony, then, if I back up, is that
10	two p	providers is better than one, but three providers
11	is not	t better than one; is that correct?
12	Α	Specifically in this market, two is better
13	than	one.
14	Q	That wasn't my question. My question was: Is
15	two providers better than one or is three providers	
16	better than one?	
17	Α	Two.
18	Q	How many would be too many, in your view, more
19	than	two?
20	Α	Are we talking about the Puget Sound?
21	Q	Yes. We are talking about
22	Α	Yes.
23	Q	this area.
24	Α	More than two would be.
25	Q	So do you have any understanding of how many

l

Docket No. TS-160479 - Vol. III TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 97 1 competitive providers there would need to be before 2 the increased competition would have the opposite 3 effect, in terms of decreasing service? Is that more 4 than two again there? 5 A Yes. 6 Q So I gather that you would espouse or advocate 7 that two providers maximum should be authorized to 8 provide regulated launch service in Puget Sound, in 9 your view? 10 A At the current time, yes. 11 Q Page 12 of your testimony, Lines 5 through 10, 12 you talk about your business philosophy on operating 13 costs. Do you see that? 14 A Yes. 15 Q Okay. 16 You use the pronoun "we" there. Is the we 17 referenced in that passage, in Lines 5 through 10, you 18 the applicant or you the parent, MEI? 19 A I would say both, us and the parent company. 20 Q Okay. Let me go to that. 21 So you are saying that if we don't think we 22 can turn a profit with conservative estimates with an

- average to above average output for costs, then we
- ²⁴ don't think it's a prudent business decision, is both
- ²⁵ MEI the applicant and MEI the parent; is that correct?

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 98 1 A That's correct. 2 Q Okay. 3 So if your initial estimates of your pro forma 4 exhibits are incorrect or are off -- for instance. 5 Mr. Sevall, in his cross-answering testimony, suggests 6 that you could lose 93,000-plus the first year. 7 Would -- and you say, and you operate at a loss for 8 regulated service if this application is granted. 9 Would you view the application, then, as a prudent 10 decision? 11 A I would. We are willing to go three years. 12 Q Is there any written agreement between the 13 parent and the applicant, MEI Northwest, LLC, to cover 14 those operating losses? 15 A Written agreement, no. 16 Q Whether there is a binding -- whether there is 17 a written agreement or not, your testimony, I take it, 18 is there is a commitment from the parent to stand 19 behind the operating losses? 20 A Well, of course. They own 100 percent of MEI 21 Northwest. 22 Q That's not what my question was. 23 A They will stand behind --24 Q Let me finish my question, if you would. I do

25 that, too, but please wait.

	TES	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	99
1		My question is: Is there a commitment by the	
2	parer	nt MEI to stand behind what you term the	
3	wors	t-case scenario, three years of operating losses,	
4	of ME	El Northwest, LLC?	
5	Α	Yes.	
6	Q	Have you provided any written agreement to the	
7	Staff	that would verify that commitment to cover any	
8	opera	ating losses?	
9	Α	I have not, but I would be happy to do so.	
10	Q	Have they asked you for that corroboration?	
11	Α	No, they have not.	
12	Q	You also testified at Page 13 of your	
13	testir	nony, that MEI, at least as of October 2016, had	
14	\$300	,000 on hand at the bank. Could you tell me where	
15	that r	noney came from, please?	
16	Α	It came from the parent company.	
17	Q	Okay. So that's a reference to the parent	
18	comp	bany.	
19		All of it came from the parent company; is	
20	that o	correct?	
21	Α	That's correct.	
22	Q	So MEI Northwest, LLC, doesn't have any	
23	sizab	le cash on hand, does it?	
24	Α	It does. It has 300,000. It was given a loan	
25	for s	tarting expenses and it resides in its own bank	

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 100 1 account. 2 Q So that money resides in MEI Northwest's bank 3 account as a loan from the parent company? 4 A That's correct. 5 Q And where is that currently on reserve? 6 A I believe that's in Bank of America. 7 Q Did the Commission ever -- Staff ever ask you 8 to verify or otherwise prove the existence of that 9 cash reserve? 10 A No. 11 Q Okay. 12 I want to ask you, on Page 14 you talk 13 about -- let me see. How many -- you refer -- oh, 14 there it is, on Line 3, Page 14. You have talked 15 about owning 18 floating assets. That's the parent 16 company, I assume? 17 A Correct. 18 Q Okay. 19 And would it surprise you to learn that your 20 website shows that you have 17 floating assets as of a 21 review yesterday? 22 A One of them is chartered to another company. 23 Q Which asset is that and who is it chartered 24 to, please? 25 A It's chartered to Seaway Towing.

 Q And when you say "asset," what are you referring to? A It's a tugboat. Q Let's go down through what those floating assets are. Can you, for the record, tell us what those 17 floating assets consist of, please? 	
 2 referring to? 3 A It's a tugboat. 4 Q Let's go down through what those floating 5 assets are. Can you, for the record, tell us what 	
 A It's a tugboat. Q Let's go down through what those floating assets are. Can you, for the record, tell us what 	
 4 Q Let's go down through what those floating 5 assets are. Can you, for the record, tell us what 	
⁵ assets are. Can you, for the record, tell us what	
⁶ those 17 floating assets consist of, please?	
7 A Two crew boats in Long Beach, four crew boats	
⁸ in San Francisco, a 110 supply boat.	
⁹ Q When you refer to a 110, are you talking about	
¹⁰ the length of the vessel?	
11 A Correct.	
12 Q Okay.	
13A Offshore supply boat.	
14There is five tugboats. The remainder are	
¹⁵ barges.	
Q So if I added that all up, that would be four	
¹⁷ barges. I just added to 17 and got four, correct?	
18A No. There's there's five.	
19 Q Okay.	
Well, are you including the leased one to	
²¹ Seaway?	
22 A Yes.	
23 Q That's not what I am asking. I am talking	
²⁴ about the 17 that are assets available now.	
²⁵ Of those 17, as you term them, floating	

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 102
1	asset	s, how many of those are suitable for regulated
2		h service?
3		Six.
4	Q	And four of those are in San Francisco now,
5		re in Long Beach?
6	Α	Correct.
7	Q	I'm going to ask you a little bit later about
8	your	Stockton operation, but I assume that none of
9	those	are in Stockton; is that correct?
10	Α	That's correct.
11	Q	At least not now?
12	Α	Not ever.
13	Q	Not ever.
14		So you never station a vessel in Stockton?
15	Α	We station tugboats only, no crew boats.
16	Q	Going back to your testimony at Page 15, Lines
17	17 th	rough 19. You testify that Anacortes is, quote,
18	a bus	y anchorage zone and at its peak it requires four
19	boats	to adequately serve the needs of all the
20	custo	mers.
21		Do you see that testimony?
22	Α	l do.
23	Q	Okay.
24		You understand that this is your sworn
25	testin	nony now, correct?

	TEST	FIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	103
1	Α	Correct.	
2	Q	Are you not acknowledging in this testimony	
3	again	that the adequacy of service relates to the	
4	availa	ability of vessel numbers?	
5	Α	Say that again.	
6	Q	Are you not acknowledging by this testimony at	
7	Page	e 15, that the adequacy of service actually relates	
8	to the	e availability of vessel numbers?	
9	Α	Yes.	
10	Q	Okay.	
11		Again, this is your conclusion about the	
12	requi	site service level to adequately service	
13	Anac	ortes at its peak, correct?	
14	Α	Correct.	
15	Q	Other by the way, other than your reference	
16	to be	ing on Arrow's docks, which you talk about in	
17	your	direct testimony, did you do anything else to	
18	verify	or cross-check their vessel inventory, such as	
19	lookir	ng at the list attached to their annual report,	
20	to op	ine on their vessel numbers in your testimony?	
21	Α	No.	
22	Q	So all you did is walk across a dock,	
23	essei	ntially, correct?	
24	Α	I went to the docks and I used marine traffic,	
25	beca	use you can follow the boats, and I asked	

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 104 1 questions. 2 Q But you never sought to make a public records 3 request at the Commission for a list of their vessel 4 inventory that's required to be attached to their 5 annual report, correct? 6 A No. 7 Q At Page 16, Lines 21 through 26, do you see 8 that testimony? It's down at the bottom. "In short, 9 there is a larger need." 10 A Yes. 11 Q Do you see that? 12 A Uh-huh. 13 Q You are not testifying there about actual 14 events that occurred, correct, you are simply positing 15 a hypothetical? 16 A This is not hypothetical. 17 Q Okay. 18 Well, then, for instance, when you say, "An 19 American tanker comes in it will tie up a launch for 20 the majority of the day, putting all the other clients 21 on hold," to whom are you referring, if that's not a 22 hypothetical? 23 A I have had clients that have had to wait when 24 a Polar tanker and another American tanker is in 25 because the schedules are so robust that they have to

- 1 wait for gaps in the schedule.
- Q Then I take it by your answer that you are
 referring to Arrow Launch Service putting all other
- ⁴ customers on hold when an American tanker comes in.
- 5 Is that your testimony?
- 6 A Yes.

7

8

- Q Okay.
- By that reference there, aren't you talking
- ⁹ about a single launch vessel?
- **A** I'm talking about the customer waiting.
- ¹¹ Q Talking about the customer waiting, but when
- ¹² you say, "when an American tanker comes in it will tie
- ¹³ up a launch for the majority of the day, putting all
- 14 the other clients on hold," aren't you saying that one
- ¹⁵ vessel serves that American tanker all day and the
- ¹⁶ other customers go to the back of the line?
- 17 A Correct.
- ¹⁸ Q Okay.
- ¹⁹ But you are referring just to one vessel
- ²⁰ there, are you not?
- A lam, but if there's multiple ships, it's
- ²² multiple vessels.
- ²³ Q Well, right now you have only talked about an
- ²⁴ American tanker, correct?
- ²⁵ **A Right. Correct.**

1	Well, just one tanker in 24 hours will take		
2	two captains, which also reduces resources. You might		
3	have boats at the dock but they can't move.		
4	Q But it is your testimony here in this		
5	proceeding that when an American tanker comes to the		
6	harbor, say in Anacortes, that the launch company		
7	would give preference to the American tanker and put		
8	everybody else at the back of the line. That's your		
9	testimony, correct?		
10	A It is.		
11	Q So you are saying that Arrow does that?		
12	A lam.		
13	Q In that type of situation, though, Arrow has		
14	other launch vessels available to serve those		
15	customers, does it not?		
16	A It would if it has crew.		
17	Q Okay.		
18	And what evidence have you offered from		
19	customers directly establishing that Arrow has ever		
20	put its other customers at the end of the line when an		
21	American tanker is in port?		
22	A Crowley has made		
23	Q Excuse me?		
24	A Crowley has made a statement, a witness		
25	statement		

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 107	
1	Q	Okay.
2	S	So you are saying
3	Α	to that extent.
4	Q	Excuse me.
5	Ň	You are saying in response to my specific
6	quest	ion about this occasion for an American tanker,
7	that C	Crowley has testified that Arrow has put its
8	other	customers at the end of the line in order to
9	serve	the American tanker. Is that your testimony?
10	Α	Yes, it is my testimony.
11	Q	Again, the evidence you say you have offered
12	on that, that Arrow has ever done this, is the Crowley	
13	shipper support statement, RSE-8. Is that your	
14	testimony?	
15	Α	Yes.
16	Q	Okay.
17	ſ	Mr. Esch, at Page 19 you speak about Arrow
18	instilling fear in their customers and allege that	
19	they a	are inflexible with terms and conditions in order
20	to pro	omote better customer service.
21	[Do you see that testimony at Lines 14 through
22	16 on Page 19?	
23	Α	Yes.
24	Q	Isn't it true that the customers you are
25	referr	ing to there are large publicly traded or

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 108	
1	privat	ely held oil producers, refiners, or
2	transp	porters, like Conoco Philips, BP, Shell, and
3	Crow	ley?
4	Α	Yes.
5	Q	And those are generally multimillion or
б	multik	pillion dollar conglomerates, are they not?
7	Α	They are.
8	Q	Are you saying that a sophisticated consumer,
9	like B	P and Shell, would be intimidated by a
10	family-owned small business like Arrow Launch?	
11	Α	In the sense that they are the only provider
12	here.	If this didn't work out, the relationship would
13	be ta	inted by the issues
14	Q	Okay.
15	Α	or the experience.
16	Q	When you say this relationship didn't work out
17	and w	ould be tainted by the issues, can you please
18	explain what you said?	
19	Α	If we were not able to get a certificate, and
20	we bi	rought all of them out, and they all came out
21	point	ing fingers and telling Arrow that they weren't
22	happ	y with the service, and then ultimately the
23	certif	icate is not given, I mean what kind of position
24	are th	ney left in?
25	Q	So you are saying that these customers would

	TES	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 109
1	not k	now how to voice their complaints with the
2	Com	mission Staff, for instance, about regulated launch
3	servi	ce. Is that what you are saying?
4	Α	They haven't up to this point. Yes, that's
5	what	l am saying.
б	Q	So it hasn't really occurred
7	Α	We are bringing
8	Q	yet?
9	Α	We are bringing light to the issues, and we
10	have gotten Crowley, one of the biggest companies in	
11	the area, to support that.	
12	Q	You heard, did you not, in Mr. Sevall's
13	testir	nony, that there have been absolutely no
14	complaints lodged with the Commission about Arrow	
15	Laun	ch's service?
16	Α	I mean what good would it do?
17	Q	That is not my question. My question is: Did
18	you ł	near that testimony?
19	Α	I have heard that there was no complaint.
20	Q	So there is no external support, other than
21	what	you are representing, to say that they are
22	intim	idated by small Arrow Launch company, correct?
23	Α	I don't think they should be painted as a
24	victi	n, but
25	Q	There is no external evidence? Yes or no?

A No.

1

1	A NO.
2	Q You have talked a little bit about the
3	California system and how rates are not regulated in
4	California for launch service. Would you acknowledge
5	that you could make adjustments, or your parent
6	company could make adjustments to customers who would
7	use MEI both in California and Washington?
8	A What do you mean by "adjustments"?
9	Q By adjustments I mean you could offer volume
10	discounts in California for work provided in
11	Washington, couldn't you?
12	A No, I could not.
13	Q Is there any restraint against that in
14	California?
15	A In California there's not, but it's
16	Q That's my question. My question is: MEI,
17	either parent or the applicant, have you is there
18	any restraint or prohibition against you offering
19	MEI's customers in California volume discounts if they
20	were to tender business to you in Washington, volume
21	discounts in California for Washington business?
22	A No. We would not do that.
23	Q Excuse me. What?
24	A No. We would not
25	Q Okay.

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 111 A -- offer those discounts. 1 2 Q That's not my question. My question was 3 whether there were any constraints against doing that? 4 A There are constraints. It's a separate 5 company, and we cannot offer volume discounts from one 6 market to the other. 7 Q Okay. 8 So the answer to my question is, no, you 9 wouldn't do that, not that there are legal constraints 10 against doing that? 11 A I would imagine there would be legal 12 constraints in doing that. 13 Q Well, if I were to tell you there weren't, 14 would that change your testimony? 15 A No. 16 Q And here you distinguish MEI the parent from 17 MEI the applicant, but haven't you said that MEI the 18 parent is providing all the capital for MEI the 19 applicant, that it is standing behind it, that there 20 is complete symmetry, at least in the finances, of the 21 two companies to allow MEI Northwest to operate? 22 A We are, but we are also saying we are not 23 going to. I mean the rates are significantly less up 24 here. There is not enough margin to offer volume 25 discounts. The volume discounts would be based only

	TESTIN	MONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	112
1	in the a	reas in which they are used, California being	
2	a regio	n of its own.	
3	QS	So I think I understand. The answer to your	
4	questio	n is there aren't constraints, but you wouldn't	
5	offer it l	because there isn't sufficient margin in	
6	Washin	igton, and because MEI and the applicant are	
7	differen	t entities. Is that your answer?	
8	AC	Correct.	
9	QA	are you aware that in addition to customer	
10	fares in	Washington, that levels of service are	
11	governed by and limited by tariffs submitted to and		
12	approved by the WUTC?		
13	ΑΙ	am.	
14	QY	ou talk about the certification process,	
15	speakir	ng of the UTC, at Lines 14 through 17 at Page 21	
16	of your	testimony. Do you see that testimony?	
17	ΑU	lh-huh.	
18	QY	ou seem to be saying there that there are	
19	potentia	al drawbacks or problems or flaws with the UTC	
20	certification process. Is that what you are saying		
21	there? If you are not saying that, what are you		
22	saying?	?	
23	ΑΙ	am saying that this process is very	
24	time-co	onsuming, very expensive, and offers a lot of	
25	securit	y to a single-source provider. There is not	

l

1	many people that can go through a 12-month process and	
2	extend the capital with no guarantee or even a chance	
3	of earning any of that back. And by saying that,	
4	it's it has kept them as a monopoly for all these	
5	years with very little fear.	
6	Q And when you say "them"	
7	A Arrow Launch.	
8	Q I assume you are referring	
9	Okay. Let me finish my question.	
10	When you say "them," I assume you are saying	
11	the protest in Arrow Launch service.	
12	And I take it, then, that your testimony there	
13	is directed to to situations where a single	
14	provider could perform exclusive service; is that	
15	correct?	
16	A Say that again.	
17	Q Yeah. I take it that your testimony that you	
18	just provided is about flaws in the process, is	
19	where a single provider could perform exclusive	
20	service; is that correct?	
21	Isn't that what you said?	
22	A I don't think that's the point I was making.	
23	Q What was the point you were making, then, if	
24	it's not the fact you say the process can create an	
25	environment where a single provider essentially holds	
	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC	F

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 114		
1	a mo	nopoly on the market. You say that, don't you?	
2	Α	l do.	
3	Q	In answer to my question, isn't it true that	
4	your	testimony about flaws in the UTC certification	
5	proce	ess is directed to where a single provider could	
6	perfo	rm exclusive service?	
7	Α	Yes.	
8	Q	Okay.	
9	And it's true, is it not, that you also then		
10	conclude that exclusive service under regulation is,		
11	quote, fine, so long as the public is being adequately		
12	served?		
13	Α	Correct.	
14	Q	By this testimony you are acknowledging, are	
15	you r	not, that in certain circumstances exclusive	
16	service is acceptable?		
17	Α	No.	
18	Q	Well, then, what did you mean by "this is	
19	fine,	so long as the public is adequately being	
20	served"?		
21	Α	I mean if the customers are all happy with the	
22	servi	ce, they are being taken care of, and the	
23	equi	pment is developing with the times, then we	
24	woul	dn't be here.	
25	Q	But that's not what your testimony follows.	

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 115
1	It follo	ows your statement about the UTC's
2	certif	ication process.
3	Α	Right.
4	Q	Again, my question to you, and just listen to
5	the q	uestion, is: Are you acknowledging by that
6	state	ment that exclusive service under regulation is
7	fine, a	as long as the public is being adequately
8	serve	ed?
9	Α	Yes.
10	Q	So then by that testimony you are
11	acknowledging, then, that sometimes exclusive service	
12	is acceptable and fully consistent with the public	
13	interest?	
14	Α	I am, but I am also saying that they are not
15	being served.	
16	Q	I get that. We quoted that sentence
17	Α	Okay.
18	Q	but that's not what my question there was.
19		So the answer is yes?
20	Α	Correct.
21	Q	Near the end of your testimony at Page 21,
22	Lines	24 through 26, you described the Commission as,
23	quote, a gatekeeper, unquote, quote, ensuring that the	
24	publi	c is adequately served and the rules that the
25	Commission is governed by are being used to serve the	
1		

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 116
1	public, not a company.
2	Do you see that testimony?
3	A Ido.
4	Q Okay.
5	So if the Commission were to find on this
б	record there has been no failure, no refusal to
7	provide reasonable and adequate service, then that
8	would be consistent with the Commission's gatekeeper
9	role and consistent with the public interest as well,
10	correct?
11	A It would, yes.
12	MR. WILEY: Okay. Your Honor, I have
13	finished my cross on the direct. If you want to take
14	a break, it would be a good time because I would start
15	on the rebuttal when we are done. It's up to you.
16	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: What does everyone
17	think? Are you ready for a break?
18	MS. ENDEJAN: Sure.
19	MR. BENTSON: A Short one.
20	MR. BEATTIE: I think we should do a
21	very short break. I would like to keep this moving.
22	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay.
23	MR. WILEY: Five minutes? Ten minutes?
24	It's up to you, Your Honor, obviously.
25	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Let's go ten

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 117
1	minu	tes. Be back here promptly by five to 11:00.
2		MR. WILEY: Okay.
3		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you.
4		We are off the record.
5		(A brief recess.)
6		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I think we can go
7	ahea	d and begin again.
8		Mr. Wiley.
9		MR. WILEY: Thank you, Your Honor.
10	BY N	IR. WILEY:
11	Q	Mr. Esch, before we get to your rebuttal,
12	three	loose ends from the direct that I wanted to
13	follov	v up on.
14		First one, it's true, is it not, that Crowley
15	is an	American tanker, or you would describe it as an
16	Amer	ican tanker company, correct?
17	Α	We primarily serve their tug and barges.
18	Q	But they also have oil that they transport on
19	barge	es, do they not?
20	Α	Yes.
21	Q	And in that context, if you were serving them,
22	that v	vould be a tanker service, wouldn't it?
23	Α	The tug and barges don't operate like the true
24	tanke	ers.
25	Q	What I am talking about is in Puget Sound for

	TES	FIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 118
1	Crow	ley. They do transport oil in barges in Puget
2	Sour	id, correct?
3	Α	They do, yes.
4	Q	And they are an American company, correct?
5	Α	They are.
6	Q	And so if you were serving them, they would be
7	an A	merican tanker company in that context, would they
8	not, i	n Puget Sound?
9	Α	I suppose you could look at it that way.
10	Q	Okay.
11		One of the three of the floating assets you
12	named, you have six launch vessels, the 110-foot or	
13	5-foot supply boat, that would not be feasible for	
14	launo	ch service, would it?
15	Α	We use it for launches.
16	Q	Okay.
17		Where do you use it for launches?
18	Α	In the San Francisco Bay.
19	Q	And you are saying that you could use that
20	here	?
21	Α	I'm not saying we would bring that up here.
22	Q	Okay.
23	Α	I'm saying we could use it.
24	Q	So you use it in San Francisco for launch
25	servi	ce; is that correct?

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 119 1 A For launch and large palletized and liquid 2 deliveries. 3 Q And at Page 9 of your direct testimony, with 4 respect to use and the services that you provide, or 5 that you project to provide, you say at Line 16 --6 I'll let you get to that -- that generally need 7 fluctuates with the amount of ships, but not with any 8 one season. 9 Are you saying by that testimony that in the 10 Puget Sound launch service does not depend in part 11 upon certain seasons of the year, demand for launch 12 service? 13 A There are some trends, but it depends when the 14 oil companies are buying the oil and refining the oil. 15 Q Would you please talk about the trends then, 16 with respect to seasonality? 17 A I mean they honestly change. For example, we 18 are having the best first quarter in the San Francisco 19 Bay that we've had in ten years, and you would think 20 the opposite. There's a lot of refined products 21 moving along the coast right now. 22 Q So it isn't true that need might fluctuate 23 just with the amount of ships, but also with the 24 seasons; isn't is that true? 25 Maybe I can restate the question. Aren't you

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 120
1	just saying, then, that there are times when needs
2	would fluctuate by seasonality?
3	A The season being no, I don't think that.
4	Q So when you said "but not with any one
5	season," what did you mean, based on the fact that you
6	are now seeing an increase in San Francisco Bay Area?
7	What did you mean?
8	A I meant, like a lot of industries, you will
9	see an increase in the fourth quarter because of
10	merchandising, things like that. There's not one set
11	season, that oil is like always moving in June and you
12	can you can bet around it.
13	Q What about grain ships?
14	A Grain moves a lot more in the fall and the
15	spring.
16	Q So by that testimony, I take it that there
17	would be seasonality in terms of launch service to
18	grain ships; is that correct?
19	A Grain ships are like the smallest margin of
20	our business.
21	Q That's not what I asked you. I said, by that
22	testimony, I would take it that there is some
23	seasonality with respect to grain ships for launch
24	service?
25	A I don't look at it that way.

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 121		
1	Q	How do you look at it, then, with respect to	
2	grain s	ships?	
3	Α	Grain ships, like I said, are probably less	
4	than 5	5 percent of the launches, so an influx in them	
5	doesr	n't mean anything revenue-wise, really. I mean	
6	you c	ould do without it.	
7	Q	So you could just eliminate service to grain	
8	ships a	and be fine?	
9	Α	You wouldn't want to, but you could.	
10	Q	So that's the only seasonality that you are	
11	ackno	wledging, then?	
12	Α	I would acknowledge that.	
13	Q	Let's go to your rebuttal testimony.	
14		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Before we do,	
15	Mr. W	iley, the docket sheet that you handed around,	
16	are yo	ou asking to make this an exhibit?	
17		MR. WILEY: Your Honor, I would think	
18	you co	ould take official notice of it, but I am fine to	
19	make	it an exhibit.	
20		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: All right. I will	
21	take o	official notice of it.	
22	Y	ou can continue.	
23		MR. WILEY: Thank you.	
24	BY MF	R. WILEY:	
25	Q	Mr. Esch, let's begin your testimony on	

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 122 1 rebuttal at Page 3, Lines 15 through 17, where it 2 appears that you equate -- your operations in the 3 projected first year of service, that you equate that 4 with a reference to MEI's principals being in business 5 for the past 34 years. Are you testifying that 6 because of that 34 years of experience, you would 7 necessarily be able to avoid operating losses in 8 Washington service? 9 A No. I am saying that we have the financial 10 backing that a true start-up wouldn't have. 11 Q Okay. 12 And that again refers to that \$300,000 loan 13 from MEI to MEI Northwest, LLC; is that correct? 14 A Correct. 15 Q And that's the \$300,000 that you testified 16 today is on cash, you believe at the Bank of America, 17 correct? 18 A Correct. 19 Q Where in the Bank of America, in Washington or 20 in California? 21 A California. 22 Q At Page 4 of your testimony on rebuttal, you 23 note that Mr. Harmon, the principal of Arrow Launch, 24 is, quote, not privy to our books or the way MEI plans 25 to conduct business.

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 123	
1	Do you see that?	
2	A Ido.	
3	Q Are you suggesting there that with	
4	Mr. Harmon's 27 years of operating experience in	
5	Washington regulated service, and his previous	
6	experience in other jurisdictions, that that wouldn't	
7	qualify him to speak about financial projections for a	
8	new launch operator here?	
9	A I am sure we have many similarities, but how	
10	we pay for things and how the finances are kept are	
11	different, per speculation.	
12	Q But that's not my question. My question is:	
13	Based on his experience in operating in the regulated	
14	launch industry in Washington, and previously in	
15	California, wouldn't that qualify him to discuss	
16	generally what it takes to create a viable launch	
17	business in the state of Washington?	
18	A I'm sure he would know when it pertains to his	
19	business.	
20	Q Well, how about pertains to any other	
21	prospective launch operator, what start-up would	
22	involve, what costs would involve? Don't you think he	
23	is qualified to make some statements about that?	
24	A Statements, sure.	
25	Q So how about if he has credence to comment on	

	TEST	FIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	124
1	finan	cial operating costs, do you agree that he has	
2	some	e credence to testify about that?	
3	Α	Not on our financials.	
4	Q	But my question was a prospective launch	
5	appli	cant. He can talk in generalities about what it	
6	would	d take	
7	Α	Generalities.	
8	Q	So you don't have to be in the launch	
9	busin	ness, do you, necessarily, to make some statements	
10	abou	t the feasibility of launch service, or do you?	
11	Α	No.	
12	Q	You have to be in the business to make	
13	proje	ctions; is that correct?	
14	Α	Correct.	
15	Q	Well, then, if that's so, how could you give	
16	more	credence to the financial review by the Staff	
17	than	to Arrow Launch?	
18	Α	We did our own due diligence on our own	
19	finan	icials. We didn't	
20	Q	But	
21	Α	We are not too concerned	
22	Q	should my question, though, was should	
23	you g	give credence to the Staff, the Commission, who	
24	obvic	ously are not launch operators, in their financial	
25	revie	w?	
			Baga: 1

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 125	
1	A I'm sure they have their own criteria for	
2	evaluating	
3	Q But I thought	
4	A financials.	
5	Q I thought you just said you had to be in the	
6	launch business in order to give credible testimony	
7	about what you face as a prospective launch company.	
8	Now you are saying that both can do that or neither	
9	can do that? What are you saying?	
10	A I'm saying the regulatory side I'm sure has	
11	its own parameters for evaluating financial fitness	
12	and that Arrow Launch has its own views on financials	
13	based on their experiences and the way they conduct	
14	their business.	
15	Q And Arrow Launch has operated in regulated	
16	service for 27 years in Washington, has it not?	
17	A They have.	
18	Q And it would gain some experience through that	
19	in understanding the regulated system, correct?	
20	A It would, but our pro forma wasn't solely	
21	based on a regulated system. I mean there's a cost of	
22	doing business, whether it's regulated or unregulated.	
23	Q But in Washington, rates and charges and	
24	service levels are all subject to regulation by	
25	Commission, are they not?	

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 126
1	Α	What you charge is, but not your outputs, what
2	you -	- your expenditures.
3	Q	That's not my question. My question was: In
4	Wash	nington, aren't rates, charges, and service levels
5	all su	bject to jurisdiction by the Commission?
6	Α	The rates are, yes.
7	Q	Not the service levels and charges you are
8	sayin	g?
9	Α	It's all regulated.
10	Q	Okay.
11	Including profitability and revenue margin,	
12	correct?	
13	Α	That's what I understand.
14	Q	So that's a yes?
15	Α	Correct.
16	Q	Going over to Page 5, Lines 1 through 7, you
17	are ta	alking generally about employing maintenance
18	perso	onnel. Who are you referring to there? I assume
19	it's M	EI the parent and not the applicant, correct?
20	Α	Correct.
21	Q	And are you suggesting that the maintenance
22	that y	ou speak of there would be taking place at your
23	head	quarter's offices?
24	Α	We were pretty clear that we rotate our boats.
25	Q	Again, I'm not I don't think you are

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 127
1	understanding my question. My question was whether
2	the maintenance that you are referring to at Page 5
3	there refers to MEI the parent, or MEI Northwest, LLC,
4	the applicant?
5	A The in-house maintenance Staff referenced here
6	would be in the Bay Area.
7	Q And that's at your headquarter's offices,
8	correct?
9	A That's correct.
10	Q And that would, then, incur costs to the
11	parent company, would it not?
12	A Yes.
13	Q And how would you propose to be made whole by
14	the applicant company on those charges?
15	A Those burdens are absorbed by the parent
16	company.
17	Q So they are not going to be charged to the
18	Washington applicant company, correct?
19	A Correct.
20	Q Further on that page you describe stationing
21	MEI vessels in three different ports.
22	Do you see that?
23	A Which line?
24	Q Let me go to that. It's on Page 5. Yes,
25	there it is. Lines 10 through 11.

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 128
1	Α	I see it.
2	Q	Now, the "we" there again, I want to be
3	clear	that the record is certain on this. The "We
4	also	employ a preventative maintenance program,"
5	that's	MEI the parent, correct?
6	Α	All companies.
7	Q	Okay.
8	So what other companies are there besides MEI	
9	and MEI Northwest, LLC?	
10	Α	There is Seaway Towing.
11	Q	What's that?
12	Α	It's a tugboat company.
13	Q	And that's some of your, quote/unquote,
14	floating assets are assigned to Seaway Towing,	
15	correct?	
16	Α	Correct.
17	Q	And when you told me that, are you saying that
18	Seaw	vay is a separate entity?
19	Α	They are.
20	Q	Oh, I didn't understand that. So you are
21	sayin	g that of your 17 floating assets, at least five
22	are o	wned by Seaway Towing?
23	Α	No. They are chartered and we can pull the
24	char	ter at any moment.
25	Q	Okay.

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 129	
1	But they are operated by I am just trying	
2	to understand how your fleet is titled. Is it all	
3	titled to MEI or is it some titled in Seaway	
4	Towing, and the two that you would bring up here, MEI	
5	Northwest? I am just trying to get a handle on how	
б	your floating assets are owned.	
7	A Seaway owns one tugboat, and then they charter	
8	the rest on a month-to-month basis. MEI Northwest	
9	will be bareboat chartering two crew boats.	
10	Q To MEI Northwest, LLC?	
11	A Correct.	
12	Q And they will still be owned by MEI the	
13	parent, correct?	
14	A Correct.	
15	Q Okay.	
16	So again, my question there at Page 5, the	
17	"we" refers	
18	(Bridge line interruption.)	
19	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I apologize. We	
20	didn't have the conference bridge on.	
21	MR. WILEY: Okay.	
22	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you.	
23	BY MR. WILEY:	
24	Q The "we" refers to MEI the parent, does it	
25	not, based on what you have just told me?	

	TES	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	130
1	Α	I think what I meant by "we," as in all our	
2	com	panies.	
3	Q	So all your companies would employ a	
4	preve	entive maintenance program. I get that.	
5		How many vessels is it true now that MEI	
6	the p	arent, stations two launch vessels in Long Beach	
7	and f	our in San Francisco?	
8	Α	Correct.	
9	Q	Where are the two that you are going to	
10	baret	poat charter and bring up here located?	
11	Α	One is in Long Beach and one is in	
12	San	Francisco.	
13	Q	And what's going to happen to your so you	
14	are g	oing to just have one vessel in Long Beach?	
15	Α	No. We are going to move another one from	
16	San	Francisco down and buy a new boat.	
17	Q	And when you say "we," are you referring there	
18	to ME	El the parent?	
19	Α	Correct.	
20	Q	Okay.	
21		And so you are going to move one from	
22	Long	Beach to Seattle and or to the Puget Sound,	
23	excu	se me, and one from San Francisco?	
24	Α	Correct.	
25	Q	And what's going to happen in San Francisco?	

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 131
1	Will you be down to three launch vessels, then?
2	A We should be down to two.
3	Q So you will have two in Long Beach, two in
4	San Francisco, and two in the Puget Sound area; is
5	that correct?
6	A Right. And we have arrangements to buy a
7	swing boat when the time comes. And don't forget, we
8	also have the 110-foot supply boat that moves heavy,
9	oversized, large cargo.
10	Q And who is that owned by? Seaway Towing
11	or MEI?
12	A Marine Express.
13	Q Excuse me?
14	A MEI.
15	Q Okay.
16	The parent company?
17	A Correct.
18	Q And Stockton you refer to there, and we talked
19	a little bit about it earlier. I take it that
20	Stockton is has no relevance to launch vessels or
21	launch service; is that correct?
22	A That's correct.
23	Q So you don't move equipment between Stockton
24	and Long Beach, for instance?
25	A No.

1	Q At Page 6, Lines 20 through 26, you are
2	critiquing Mr. Harmon's analysis of your proposed
3	statement of operations here. You refer again to your
4	broad experience in the industry there.
5	Do you see that?
6	A Which line?
7	Q Lines 20 through 26.
8	A Ido.
9	Q Okay.
10	But you haven't actually performed a pro forma
11	analysis that would incorporate, for instance, the
12	Puget Sound's distances and actual costs per mile of
13	your proposed service in the Anacortes area with those
14	that you currently experience in San Francisco, have
15	you?
16	A We provided fuel calculations based on what we
17	thought.
18	Q That's not my question. My question is: Have
19	you provided a have you performed a pro forma
20	financial analysis that incorporates distances and
21	cost per mile, labor, other costs, with what you
22	currently are experiencing in San Francisco, to see if
23	there are parallels or if operating costs per mile
24	would be higher here, for instance? You haven't done
25	that, have you?

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 133 1 A No, because that's not very common in the 2 business, to figure out your costs per mile. 3 Q If you would answer my question yes or no, I 4 can follow up, and your counsel can. But the answer 5 is, no, you haven't done that, correct? 6 A Can you repeat the question? 7 Q Yeah. I said that you haven't actually 8 performed a pro forma financial analysis of your costs 9 of operations in the Puget Sound area, as compared to 10 what you have experienced in San Francisco, to 11 determine whether your costs per mile for labor, fuel, 12 all of that would be higher here than they are in 13 San Francisco? 14 A We have compared that. That's how our 15 pro forma --16 Q Okay. 17 A -- was generated. 18 Q So that was a comparison of San Francisco 19 costs and Anacortes prospective costs, and you are 20 saying on an apples-to-apples basis you have done 21 that, and that's in your financial statement, that's a 22 part of your application? 23 A The comparison is not part of our application. 24 That was --25 Q That's what my --

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 134	
1	Α	used behind	
2	Q	question is.	
3	Α	the scenes.	
4	Q	That's what my question was.	
5	Α	We have compared it. That is how we have	
6	gene	rated our numbers.	
7	Q	What were the conclusions that you reached in	
8	that -	-	
9	Α	Well, a lot of	
10	Q	Can I please finish my question?	
11		What was the conclusions that you reached in	
12	performing that pro forma financial analysis,		
13	San I	Francisco versus Anacortes, in terms of the	
14	operating costs per mile?		
15	Α	They are very similar.	
16	Q	Okay.	
17		And you said but then you said that the	
18	rates	in Washington are considerably less. Didn't you	
19	just t	estify to that?	
20	Α	l did.	
21	Q	Okay.	
22		And wouldn't that suggest that it would be	
23	much	n more difficult to have a profit or an operating	
24	rever	nue margin in the Puget Sound?	
25	Α	No, because they have a two-hour minimum and	

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 135 1 we have a one-hour minimum. So for every hour job 2 they bill two, where we bill true time. 3 Q When you say "they" --4 A Arrow Launch. 5 Q Okay. 6 So you are saying that your proposal all 7 hinges, in terms of profitability, on the service 8 parameters that you would propose? 9 A Yes. 10 Q Okay. 11 And you understand, do you not, that those 12 rates, charges, and service levels are all subject to 13 approval by the WUTC? 14 A Of course I do. 15 Q So you are making an assumption that your 16 proposal would be approved and would allow you to be 17 more profitable than it would appear on the surface, 18 based on what you have said? 19 A Yes. Q "Yes"? That what you said? 20 21 A Yes. 22 Q Are you aware that in Exhibit RSE-4 -- and 23 I've got a copy of that here that I can hand you. 24 You referred to a two-hour minimum that Arrow 25 Launch has and that you have a one-hour minimum. It's

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 136		
1	true,	is it not, that you proposed a two-hour minimum		
2	in the	e tariff that you submitted with your		
3	applic	cation?		
4	Α	I said we have a one-hour minimum in our other		
5	locat	ions and that this location would be a two-hour		
6	minir	num, matching theirs.		
7	Q	Okay.		
8		And that assumes again that the Commission is		
9	going to approve that for you, does it not?			
10	Α	Yes.		
11	Q	Is your testimony that, if you weren't to be		
12	approved that particular service parameter, that you			
13	would be unprofitable?			
14	Α	It would change things.		
15	Q	And it would change things for the detriment;		
16	is tha	t correct?		
17	Α	Yes.		
18	Q	Okay.		
19	So I assume that you wouldn't agree that it is			
20	a correct assumption that the geographic distances and			
21	separation of service areas in Puget Sound, that you			
22	spoke of in your direct testimony, would generally			
23	entail higher costs per mile for launch operations?			
24	Α	We are excluding the lower Puget Sound to		
25	avoid	that.		

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 137 1 Q So you are selecting a lower cost, higher 2 revenue territory to ensure that those generally 3 higher costs don't get incurred by you; is that 4 correct? 5 A That happens to be the case, but we picked 6 that area because --7 Q Please. 8 A -- that's where our --9 Q Please, Mr. Esch, it's yes or no, and then you 10 can follow up, okay? 11 MR. BENTSON: Objection, Your Honor. 12 The witness is allowed to answer the question how he 13 wants to. 14 MR. WILEY: Well, Your Honor --15 MR. BENTSON: Counsel can't interrupt --16 MR. WILEY: -- I am trying to make --17 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Wait, wait, 18 wait, wait. Counsel can't interrupt each other 19 either. 20 Mr. Wiley, let Mr. Bentson speak, and then you 21 can follow up. 22 MR. BENTSON: The objection, Your Honor, 23 is that when my witness is speaking, Mr. Wiley cannot 24 interrupt him and say "yes or no." He is allowed to 25 answer the question how he wants to. Mr. Wiley can't

Docket No. TS-160479 - Vol. III TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 138 1 force him to say yes or no. That's improper 2 procedure. And the witness should not be interrupted 3 if that is not his answer. 4 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Mr. Wiley? 5 MR. WILEY: Your Honor, I am entitled to 6 make a record here. I am entitled to get a yes or no 7 answer. I am not objecting to the follow-up, but I 8 would like a yes or no answer. 9 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: All right. 10 Does anyone else wish to weigh in on this? 11 MS. ENDEJAN: No, Your Honor.

12JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: All right.

¹³ The witness does need to answer yes or no to

¹⁴ the direct question that Mr. Wiley has asked.

¹⁵ However, you can certainly, Mr. Esch, follow up with

an explanation, and your counsel can also follow up

¹⁷ with redirect. So please answer the direct question

¹⁸ yes or no, and then go into an explanation.

¹⁹ Thank you.

THE WITNESS: Can you repeat the

²¹ question?

20

²² MR. WILEY: I am going to have to have

²³ it read back because I can't remember it either. If I

²⁴ could, Your Honor.

²⁵ JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Would you mind doing

	TES	FIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 139
1	that?	
2		(The requested portion of the
3		transcript was read by the reporter.)
4	Α	It's correct, but it happens to be the sole
5	place	e that our customers are asking for our resources
6	at.	
7	BY N	IR. BEATTIE:
8	Q	And that's Anacortes, correct?
9	Α	Correct.
10	Q	And the only customers the only customer
11	you h	nave identified is Crowley Petroleum Services by
12	that t	estimony, correct?
13	Α	Yes.
14	Q	Okay.
15		With respect to Weldon Burton's testimony on
16	MEI's pro forma and financial statement, that you	
17	refer	to beginning at Page 7 I'll let you get over
18	to tha	at. Do you see that there?
19	Α	Yes.
20	Q	Is it correct that you are essentially saying
21	there	that an accountant wouldn't be as reliable an
22	analy	st of launch company financial operations as a
23	propr	ietor or owner of that company? Is that what you
24	are s	aying?
25	Α	I am definitely saying that.

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 140 1 Q Okay. 2 For instance, going over to Page 8, you go 3 further and say that "He has no insight into how we do 4 business and has never seen MEI's parent company's 5 books," and no understanding of how we do business, 6 correct? 7 A Correct. 8 Q By the way, did the WUTC Staff see MEI's 9 parent company's books? 10 A No. 11 Q Did they seek to understand your costs of 12 doing business, as far as you know? 13 A Not beyond the sheet we turned in. 14 Q So assuming they did not, how would their 15 opinions on your prospective financial fitness be any 16 more credible than Mr. Burton's? 17 A I guess it was based on what they have seen in 18 the past, and the cash on hand is pretty much a good 19 safety net. 20 Q That \$300,000 figure again, correct? 21 A Right. 22 Ω That's kind of the mother lode of the 23 financial fitness issue in this case, then, correct? 24 A I don't see it that way.

²⁵ **Q Okay**.

			Bagai 14
25		Who is "they"?	
24	A	We do not know what they will do, but	
23	correct?		
22	curre	nt Crowley business from Arrow Launch currently,	
21	Q	And that would be diverting all of that	
20		Correct.	
19		ley alone is 500,000, correct?	
18		So you are saying that that \$500,000 is	
17		/ley it would exceed that number.	
16		Well, even if we just provide service for	
15		less to test that figure?	
14		your California customers who have Puget Sound	
13	corroborating financial analysis you have performed		
12	conservative, quote/unquote, can you tell us what		
11		venue during MEI's first operating year here is	
10		ne 10, that you continue to believe that \$500,000	
9		When you say in your rebuttal testimony, Page	
8		Okay.	
7		To my knowledge, no.	
6		ed that cash on hand, have they?	
5	Q	Again, no one, to your knowledge, has ever	
4	in		
3		I mean cash on hand is definitely strength	
2		y to start service here, is it not?	
1		But that's certainly a big boon to your	
	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	141

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 142	
1	Α	Crowley. We do not know what Crowley will do.	
2	Q	So my question was: Is it possible, then,	
3	that t	hat \$500,000 would be diverted from Arrow Launch	
4	to ME	El Northwest, LLC?	
5	Α	It is possible.	
б	Q	In speaking with your California customers	
7	abou	t possible Washington launch business, your	
8	testin	nony is that you did not offer any discounts,	
9	corre	ct?	
10	Α	Correct.	
11	Q	At Page 9, Lines 9 through 11, you refer again	
12	to yo	ur first year of regulated and nonregulated	
13	projection of \$700,000.		
14		Do you see that?	
15	Α	l do.	
16	Q	Okay.	
17		I understand here that you are saying that	
18	revenue amount would actually be new revenues that		
19	Arrow is not currently capturing due to its		
20	perfo	rmance, which you there critique; is that	
21	corre	ct? Is that what you were saying?	
22	Α	The project management charges or revenue	
23	woul	d be new, not even related to them.	
24	Q	What I am asking you to do is look	
25	speci	fically at Lines 8 through 11, where you say, "I	

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 143		
1	believe \$700,000 is a very reasonable projection for		
2	the amount of business that Arrow is not currently		
3	capturing from the market due to its poor performance		
4	and underserving the market."		
5	Do you see that testimony?		
6	A Ido.		
7	Q Okay.		
8	Now, isn't it true, then, that that would		
9	actually be new revenues that Arrow is not currently		
10	capturing by your testimony?		
11	A Some of them are new revenues.		
12	Q Well, you said it. You said 700,000, so you		
13	are going to have to tell me what part is some and		
14	what part is not included in that testimony.		
15	A The project management would all be new to our		
16	cruise line customers. I'm not sure to what extent		
17	they provide environmental services, but a large		
18	amount of our service base is environmental services.		
19	Q Those are not regulated services, correct?		
20	A Correct.		
21	Q Let's go back to your testimony, because it		
22	sounds like you are amending or modifying it. You are		
23	saying that 700- is the amount of business that Arrow		
24	is not currently capturing, in your testimony,		
25	correct? That's what you say there.		

1	A That's based off the pro forma we submitted
2	and how we broke it down with where they are.
3	Q Again, my question isn't what other source you
4	are referring to. My question is directed to your
5	sworn testimony at Line 9, where you say, "\$700,000 is
6	a very reasonable projection for the amount of
7	business Arrow is not currently capturing." I am
8	asking you, have you now modified that to say, oh, but
9	that's really only project management and environment,
10	nonregulated services?
11	A Correct. Some of it is old business.
12	Q How much? If we are trying to quantify what
13	you are saying is not being captured, including
14	nonregulated service revenues, how much of that
15	700,000 are you now saying is not being captured by
16	Arrow?
17	A It would be the 500,000 the 500,000
18	being
19	Q And that all relates to Crowley revenues, and
20	it includes nonregulated, as well as regulated
21	revenues. Is that what you are saying?
22	A Yes.
23	Q How do you suggest that that kind of level of
24	revenue would be recoupable, in other words,
25	obtainable?
	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

	TES	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	145
1	Δ	By who?	
2		By you, which is what you are saying here,	
3		one reason that you believe you could be feasible	
4		at there is a lot of extra revenue sources that	
5		t being tapped by Arrow.	
6		Right. Which is our environmental services	
7	and	our project management	
8	Q	Okay.	
9	Α	that we provide.	
10	Q	Those aren't regulated by the Commission,	
11	thoug	gh, are they?	
12	Α	I understand, but they are still listed as	
13	part	of our revenue.	
14	Q	Are you saying that Arrow does not provide	
15	envir	onmental services such as slops and other	
16	activi	ties?	
17	Α	They do.	
18	Q	So can you quantify for me, is it 500-? Is it	
19	700-′	? How much revenue is being left on the table	
20	there	by your testimony?	
21	Α	Probably 100,000.	
22	Q	So instead of 700,000, we should say 100,000,	
23	right	?	
24	Α	Correct.	
25	Q	Are you saying that that \$100,000 revenue that	

1 is not being tapped would be services that wouldn't be 2 offered by a regulated service provider and thus could 3 have caused a complaint to the Commission, for 4 instance? 5 A Say that again. 6 Q Yeah. Are you saying that that now \$100,000, 7 not \$700,000, of revenue are services that aren't 8 being offered or provided and otherwise could serve as 9 a source of a complaint to the Commission for 10 insufficient service? 11 A No. 12 Q You are not saying that. Are you saying -- so 13 you are not saying that Arrow is leaving any regulated 14 revenue on the table in that passage, correct? 15 A Correct. 16 Q Do you believe that with Arrow's 27-year 17 history and investment, they wouldn't solicit, 18 welcome, or seek to identify, I guess \$100,000, not 19 \$700,00, in additional revenue for launch business in 20 the Puget Sound? 21 A Say that again. 22 Q Do you believe that in Arrow's 27-year history 23 and their investment, they would not solicit, welcome, 24 or otherwise seek to recoup or obtain that revenue, 25 which you now say is 100,000, not 700,000, for

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	147
1	regul	ated launch service in Puget Sound?	
2	Α	I'm sure they would.	
3	Q	So they are not consciously leaving anything	
4	on th	e table, are they?	
5	Α	They may not be privy to that market.	
6	Q	You wouldn't suggest by this testimony that	
7	there	is an untapped revenue stream involving	
8	regul	ated service that the Commission would want a	
9	provi	der to offer that isn't being provided, correct?	
10	Α	Well, a lot of these companies may avoid	
11	certa	in things in this area because of the service or	
12	the c	hallenges of getting what they need.	
13	Q	Well, you testified about that, and maybe I	
14	shoul	ld ask you. What specific evidence can you offer	
15	us tha	at that has occurred, that there has been any	
16	diversion?		
17	Α	A lot of companies will do large storings down	
18	in Lo	ong Beach for cost reasons and ease.	
19	Q	Well, I though you said that rates were	
20	chea	per here than in California, so why would they do	
21	that f	or cost reasons?	
22	Α	It's pretty similar to Long Beach.	
23	Q	So now you are saying that Long Beach and the	
24	State of Washington have comparable rates; is that		
25	corre	ct?	

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 148		
1	You don't know anything about the basis for		
2	any diversion in a certain specific instance, do you?		
3	A Not a specific instance.		
4	Q Again, you have offered third-party references		
5	to business being diverted, but what proof have you		
6	offered us that that has actually occurred?		
7	A The slops in the water and all these services,		
8	I bet you would find that it's ten to one down in our		
9	area for them being provided, based on the volume that		
10	we can move and what we can take.		
11	Q So you are saying that those unregulated		
12	services, the environmental services, are being		
13	somehow reassigned to California because they are not		
14	available here. Is that your testimony?		
15	A To the volume, yes.		
16	Q Have you offered us any specific instance,		
17	day, time, boat, ship being ship sailing, anything		
18	to support that?		
19	A No.		
20	Q Can you tell us whether anybody is diverting		
21	regulated passenger or freight service in the state of		
22	Washington based on the inability to serve by Arrow		
23	Launch?		
24	A Just as I have said, that they will avoid crew		
25	changes and certain things here because of the		

1 challenges and the issues.

2	Q That sounds very broad. Can you be any more
3	specific about challenges, crewing, anything that we
4	could respond to in our testimony that supports that
5	kind of statement?
6	A Just the fact of what I have been told. And
7	to the extent
8	Q Again, what you are representing you have been

- ⁹ told is the basis for any kind of response about any
- ¹⁰ diversion or -- or inability to serve. Is that your
- 11 testimony?
- 12 A Correct.
- ¹³ Q Continuing on Page 9 of your testimony, you
- say that in your opinion a CPI has -- excuse me, a CPA
- ¹⁵ has no business providing fuel calculations.
- ¹⁶ Do you see that testimony?
- 17 **A I do.**
- 18 Q Okay.
- Are you saying there that an accountant has no
- ²⁰ basis to evaluate a fuel expense item in a pro forma
- ²¹ financial statement?
- A He could, but to actually do the calculation
- would not make any sense.
- ²⁴ Q So you are saying he can't perform an analysis
- ²⁵ of the numbers that you provide to test their accuracy

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 150	
1	or validity. Is that what you are saying?	
2 3	A I didn't give him the numbers, I gave him a	
	gross number.	
4	Q Okay.	
5	Are you saying that he can't explore that,	
6	analyze it, and opine on it?	
7	A He can, based on the information and knowledge	
8	that he has, not	
9	Q Not inside knowledge by you in running MEI,	
10	correct?	
11	A Correct.	
12	Q Okay.	
13	But what about accountants on the UTC staff?	
14	In your view, do they have a right or any function in	
15	providing an analysis of that?	
16	A Reviewing the gross numbers provided, yes.	
17	Q But you dispute Mr. Burton's fuel	
18	calculations, do you not, based on things like burn	
19	rates and other technicalities that we don't need to	
20	get into here, but then you conclude your fuel	
21	discussion with an acknowledgment that you might have	
22	been wrong and that you could be higher than what was	
23	pro-formed. Do you recall that testimony?	
24	A I do recall that.	
25	Q Okay.	

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 151 1 A And that's because he used the high number of 2 running hours and we used the low number and so that's 3 where the discrepancy is. 4 Q Okay. 5 And then you acknowledged that with a higher 6 number, that original \$15,000 fuel figure might have 7 been too low, do you not? 8 A And we said we will gladly welcome additional 9 fuel costs because that means there's more billable 10 hours. 11 Q Yeah, I wanted to ask you specifically about 12 that guestion. You say at Line 8, Page 10, guote, We 13 will gladly accept a slightly higher fuel cost than we 14 initially estimated in return for more work. 15 What did you mean there, other than if there 16 is more launch work there would be more fuel consumed? 17 What did you mean by that statement? 18 A That statement was in reference to the CPA 19 saying that we just totally messed up the number. 20 After we explained how you come up with a true number 21 that an operator would know, that if we did end up on 22 the high side of billable hours, not the low side, 23 that it would be a win for us because it would mean 24 that there was more gross revenue. 25 Q You are going right to my question, which is

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 152	2
1	the q	uote, We will gladly accept a slightly higher	
2	fuel c	cost than we initially estimated in return for	
3	more	work.	
4		What did you mean there, other than if there	
5	is mo	ore launch work there would obviously be more fuel	
6	consi	umed?	
7	Α	Right.	
8	Q	Okay.	
9		And where would that extra work come from, in	
10	your	view?	
11	Α	Well, we based it off 500,000. Let's say it's	
12	\$600	,000 and we run several hundred more hours. Our	
13	cost	for fuel is going to go up.	
14	Q	Again, getting back to my earlier questions	
15	abou	t Page 9, Lines 9 through 11. That's not 700,000	
16	in nev	w work, that's potentially 100,000 that is being	
17	left.	Where is that new work going to come from?	
18	Α	The launch I mean the launch work is going	
19	to co	me from I mean there is no new work, if that's	
20	what	you are getting at.	
21	Q	That's what I am getting at. And, Mr. Esch,	
22	that v	vork would clearly have to be diverted from Arrow	
23	Laun	ch Service, wouldn't it?	
24	Α	Yes.	
25	Q	Staying on Page 11. You are going back to	
,		REALTIME REPORTING 11 C	Page: 1

	TES	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	153
1	your	analysis that you originally provided in October	
2	about underserving the market, correct?		
3	Α	Where are we at?	
4	Q	Page 11.	
5	Α	Okay.	
6	Q	Do you see the heading, "ARROW LAUNCH IS	
7	UNDERSERVING"?		
8	Α	Correct.	
9	Q	Okay.	
10	So you are going back to that. There you are		
11	broadly asked if anything in Arrow's testimony changed		
12	your opinion, and you say no, correct?		
13	Α	Correct.	
14	Q	We will get into that in a little more detail,	
15	but right now I wanted to ask you generally here		
16	whether any of your metrics or numbers about Arrow's		
17	capabilities, that were shown by their testimony to be		
18	significantly understated by you in your original		
19	testir	nony, caused you any pause?	
20	Α	No.	
21	Q	So you say despite what they said about	
22	num	pers and adjustments higher to actually reflect	
23	their	fleet, that didn't cause you any pause or	
24	reassessment of your original conclusions about		
25	unde	rservice, correct?	
	DUEU		Daga: 15

A Correct.

1

-	A Coneci.		
2	Q So when you next then allude at Page 11 of		
3	your rebuttal testimony to receiving the information		
4	from Crowley Petroleum Service and attach RSE-8, which		
5	is that written statement, you or your representatives		
б	actually initiated that contact with Crowley before		
7	Arrow submitted its testimony, did it not?		
8	A Yes.		
9	Q So actually you were involved in inputting on		
10	that statement before you knew that Arrow was going to		
11	submit its testimony and what it was going to say,		
12	correct?		
13	A Repeat that.		
14	Q Yeah. So you were involved in inputting on		
15	that statement before you knew what Arrow was going to		
16	submit in its testimony?		
17	A I had no idea what Crowley would put on their		
18	statement.		
19	Q That's not what I am saying. I am saying what		
20	Arrow would say in its testimony. You have just said		
21	you initiated contact with Crowley before Arrow filed		
22	its testimony, correct?		
23	A I don't know the dates.		
24	Q Okay.		
25	Well, let me call your attention to RSE-8. I		

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 155		
1	can hand it to you. But for the purposes of my		
2	question, would you accept, subject to check, that it		
3	is dated October 31, 2016?		
4	A Yes.		
5	Q Okay.		
6	And are you aware that Arrow did not file its		
7	testimony in this proceeding until Tuesday,		
8	November 1, 2016?		
9	A Okay.		
10	Q So my question to you is: You were actually		
11	involved in contacting Crowley about obtaining a		
12	statement before Arrow even filed testimony to which		
13	you were purportedly responding, correct?		
14	A We contacted Crowley before we even completed		
15	the application.		
16	Q That's not my question here. My question is:		
17	RSE-8, the date on RSE-8, when you contacted Crowley		
18	and when Arrow filed its rebuttal or response		
19	testimony. My question again says: You in fact were		
20	in touch with Crowley before Arrow filed its testimony		
21	here, correct? Yes or no?		
22	A No.		
23	Q Okay.		
24	So you didn't you just said that you		
25	contacted them before		

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 156			
1	A Are you asking			
2	Q Let me finish.			
3	You just said that you contacted them before			
4	you even filed your application. My question then			
5	was: Well, with respect to the statement that they			
6	filed in RSE-8, isn't it true that you contacted them			
7	before Arrow filed testimony to which RSE-8 was			
8	specifically responding. Yes or no?			
9	A Yes.			
10	Q At the time Arrow filed its response testimony			
11	on November 1, how could you have known that Crowley's			
12	statement directly refuted, quote/unquote, testimony			
13	from Arrow that had not been filed?			
14	Do you want me to point you to where you say			
15	that?			
16	A Sure.			
17	Q It's Page 12, Line 8.			
18	A Okay.			
19	Q How could you have known that Crowley's			
20	statement would directly refute testimony from Arrow			
21	that had not been filed?			
22	A I am going to have to see the dates.			
23	Q Assuming that, for the purposes of my			
24	question, the date the statement was signed was			
25	October 31, 2016, how could you have known?			
	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC Page): 1		

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 157 1 A I wouldn't know. 2 Q That's my question. 3 Going to your statement about what 4 Crowley's -- going to your testimony, rather, about 5 what Crowley's statement shows at Page 12 of your 6 rebuttal, can you explain how at Lines 14 through 16 7 on Page 12 the statement, quote, this need is not 8 currently being met, unquote, shows that, quote, Arrow 9 is -- excuse me. Shows that Arrow is, quote, 10 currently unable to meet the around-the-clock demands 11 of one of the largest shipping customers in the Puget 12 Sound? 13 A Okay. 14 Q Can you explain how that is? 15 A I cannot. 16 Q Can you explain how this need is not currently 17 being met shows how Arrow is currently unable to meet 18 the around-the-clock demands of one of the largest 19 shipping customers in the Puget Sound? How does it 20 show that, please? 21 I am going to hand you RSE-8, if you need to 22 refer to it. 23 A If this statement was made October 31 and my 24 rebuttal is December 5th, this information would have 25 been available to me.

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	158
-		
1	Q That's not my question. My question was: If	
2	you look at it would have been available to you, I	
3	get that. My question is: How does that statement	
4	support what you said at Lines 14 through 16 of your	
5	testimony?	
6	If you need to let's run	
7	A No, that's fine.	
8	Q Okay.	
9	A Crowley made points that they didn't have the	
10	service that they needed around the clock.	
11	Q I understand that, but my question goes to how	
12	your testimony in quoting that statement supports that	
13	or shows that?	
14	A It is referencing it as supportive of what we	
15	said in the beginning.	
16	Q So your testimony is it's not actually	
17	verbatim showing that, it's just generally supporting	
18	that. Is that your testimony?	
19	A It is in support of our testimony, yes.	
20	Q So when you say that let's go back to your	
21	testimony, then, and see if we need to correct it.	
22	It says the statement, This need is not	
23	currently being met, quote, shows that Arrow is	
24	currently unable to meet the around-the-clock demands	
25	of the largest of one of the largest shipping	

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 159 1 customers -- companies in the Puget Sound. 2 Where in that statement does it say that, 3 Mr. Esch's statement? Where does it say that? 4 You know, let's look at Lines --5 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I'm sorry. I hate 6 to interrupt. I think you mean Mr. Aikin's statement. 7 MR. WILEY: Excuse me. Mr. Aikin's. 8 I'm sorry, Your Honor. Thank you. 9 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you. 10 A Word for word it doesn't say the same exact 11 thing. 12 BY MR. WILEY: 13 Q That's my question. 14 Now let's look at Lines 4 through 8 in 15 Mr. Akin's statement. RSE-8. 16 A I don't --17 Q That's the passage you quoted at Page 12, 18 correct? 19 A Mine is not prepared the same way. 20 Q Please explain how, quote, this shows that 21 despite Arrow's contention that it holds itself out as 22 a reliable around-the-clock provider it is unable to 23 meet the demands of Crowley. 24 Do you see that statement? 25 A Yes.

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 160	
1	Q What are you saying there? That Arrow is not	
2	an around-the-clock provider, that it has somehow	
3	failed to meet Crowley's needs, or both?	
4	A They are an around-the-clock provider. They	
5	failed to meet their needs.	
6	Q So then in answer to my question, that	
7	statement does not refer to any deficiency by Arrow	
8	Launch on the around-the-clock testimony from	
9	Mr. Aikin in RSE-8, but just refers generally about,	
10	quote, being unable to meet the needs the demands	
11	of Crowley, unquote, correct?	
12	A Right.	
13	Q Okay.	
14	How do you claim that this demonstrates that	
15	Arrow has not in fact met Crowley's needs?	
16	A I mean they are explicit in their own	
17	statement saying that their needs are not being met.	
18	Q But again, how does this demonstrate that	
19	Arrow has not in fact met them?	
20	A You would have to ask them that.	
21	Q But you are saying that it says that about	
22	Arrow?	
23	A Not verbatim, but yes, I am saying that their	
24	around-the-clock needs are not being met. Whether you	
25	offer something or not doesn't mean that it is being	

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 161 1 furnished when you need it. 2 Q So your testimony is that it refers to Arrow, 3 even though it doesn't say that. It doesn't identify 4 Arrow, correct? 5 A Correct. Q And that it is not critiquing the 6 7 around-the-clock availability, it is only critiquing 8 the, quote, inability to meet the demands of Crowley? 9 MR. BEATTIE: Your Honor, this is 10 cumulative. 11 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I'm sorry. Go 12 ahead. 13 MR. BEATTIE: This is cumulative. JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Can you explain? 14 15 What do you mean? 16 MR. BEATTIE: We have been through this 17 already, and we are nearing the lunch hour, so I just 18 wonder if we could move on to a different topic. 19 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Thank you. 20 MR. BEATTIE: I know it's not my 21 witness. 22 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you. 23 Mr. Wiley, I think we are getting a bit 24 repetitive, so if we can kind of come to a --25 MR. WILEY: Sure.

	TES	FIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	162
1		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: point here.	
2		MR. WILEY: Let me try it this way, Your	
3	Hond	or.	
4	BY N	IR. WILEY:	
5	Q	Where you say in your testimony that RSE-8	
6	show	s this need is not currently being met, what are	
7	the s	pecific requirements you say in relying on RSE-8	
8	that a	are here going unmet?	
9	Α	I could read the support statement where they	
10	say t	hat there is timing issues and reliability issues	
11	for th	neir customers.	
12	Q	Timing and reliability; is that correct?	
13	Α	Correct.	
14	Q	Is there anything else?	
15	Α	The lack of competition reduces their ability	
16	to m	eet the needs of their customers.	
17	Q	So that means needs are going unmet, as you	
18	unde	rstand?	
19	Α	That is correct.	
20	Q	Okay.	
21		Going further down on Page 12, quoting the	
22	Crow	ley statement again, you say that, quote, delays	
23	in tra	nsporting crews to or excuse me. You refer	
24	to the	e delays in transporting crews to or from vessels	
25	have	occurred in the past. Where in Mr. Aikin's	

1			
	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WI	LEY 163	
1	statement and your rebuttal testimony is there	e a	
2	linkage between delays in transporting crews	to	
3	tankers and any actions by Arrow?		
4	A Those are verbal complaints.		
5	Q So you have not provided any docume	ntation of	
6	problems or delays by Arrow, have you?		
7	A No.		
8	Q Okay.		
9	Isn't it true, Mr. Esch, that any actor in th	ne	
10	supply chain of service to a tanker might have	e caused	
11	delays, such as vendors who supply parts, provisioners		
12	who provide food and sundries? Any of those might		
13	cause a delay, correct?		
14	A Sure.		
15	Q It's not just the launch company that yo	ou la	
16	could point to in all situations, correct?		
17	A Right.		
18	Q And it's not just the launch company, ir	n this	
19	case Arrow, that you could point to in any situ	uation,	
20	correct?		
21	A But Crowley is.		
22	Q No. I am asking you to show me where	e you have	
23	said specifically where there has been a dela	y by	
24	Arrow, by vessel, by date, by time		
25	A I have		

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 164 1 Q -- by shift? 2 A I have not identified one. 3 Q By the way, couldn't delays to Crowley's 4 vessels have been caused by Crowley's own tugs and 5 ATBs which regularly deliver pilots to tankers and 6 bypass regulated launch service? 7 A Sure. 8 Q So we don't know who could have caused the 9 delay that Mr. Aikin responds to; isn't that correct? 10 A No. I am agreeing that that could be a 11 situation where there was additional delays they were 12 responsible for. 13 Q So again, we don't know who he is referring 14 to. You say it is Arrow Launch, but you never 15 identified that, have you, on the delays? 16 A No. 17 Q Okay. 18 Do you see anything in Crowley's statement 19 that specifically ties Arrow to those alleged delays? 20 A Just the statement. 21 Q So is the answer yes or no? I asked you: Do 22 you see anything in Crowley's statement that ties 23 Arrow's actions to those delays? 24 A They did not give us a specific situation. 25 Q And it also didn't even identify Arrow as the

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 165

1 cause of delay, did it?

2	A I can't speak for Crowley.
3	Q But you can read the statement. I am just
4	asking you if you see any identification of Arrow as
5	the cause of the delays?
б	A There is currently one service provider for
7	passenger ferry and freight service in the Puget
8	Sound. I mean they are being very clear. "This has
9	created timing and reliability issues for us as our
10	customers"
11	Q But again, on those timing issues, you have
12	testified that it could be the cause of other actors
13	other than the launch company. My question to you is:
14	Where on that statement does it identify Arrow as the
15	cause of delays?
16	A We have gone over this. Generally, they are
17	not giving us specific time, day, or reason. I
18	mean
19	Q And you haven't provided that either, correct?
20	A That is correct.
21	Q Okay.
22	Page 13 of your rebuttal, you indicate that
23	you have never heard any complaint related to Arrow's
24	rates. Is that why, by the way, that you simply
25	mirrored their current rate levels in your proposed

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 166
1	tariff?	
2		That's exactly why.
3		Okay.
4		With respect to that lack of complaint, isn't
5		truth that you analyzed invoices of Arrow
6		ch with Crowley procurement personnel before you
7		your application?
8		I have never seen an Arrow Launch invoice.
9		So you never sat down with any Arrow with
10		Crowley personnel to review Arrow Launch invoices;
11	is that correct?	
12	Α	I have never seen an Arrow Launch invoice.
13	Q	That's not my question. My question was: Did
14	you s	it down with Crowley personnel before you filed
15	this a	pplication to review any invoices from Arrow?
16	Α	I have sat down with Crowley and talked about
17	what	they thought their gross number was and what they
18	need	ed, but they did not furnish, and I have never
19	once	seen an Arrow Launch invoice.
20	Q	Did that discussion involve any reference to
21	Arrov	v's rates and charges?
22	Α	Well, those were available to me already on
23	the -	- online.
24	Q	That's not my question, Mr. Esch. Did that
25	discu	ssion that you just referenced with Crowley

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WIL	_EY 167
1	personnel involve any reference to Arrow's ra	tes and
2	charges? Yes or no?	
3	A I think they said, yeah, that they were	en't
4	happy with the rates.	
5	Q Okay.	
б	So then you have heard a complaint abo	but
7	Arrow's rates, I take it?	
8	A They were more on their their addi	tional
9	charges, their ancillary charges.	
10	Q When you talk about their additional ch	arges,
11	isn't it true that you are talking about the	
12	imposition of late charges to Crowley authoriz	zed by
13	Arrow's tariff?	
14	A No. I am talking about the crane cha	rges, the
15	forklift charges, the receiving charges.	
16	Q And none of those charges are subject	to
17	regulation by the Commission, are they?	
18	A It doesn't mean they have to like the	m.
19	Q That is not my question. Yes or no. No	one of
20	those charges that you just referenced are su	bject to
21	regulation by this Commission?	
22	A Correct.	
23	Q During your discussions with Crowley, o	did you
24	discuss Arrow's policy of imposing late charge	es on
25	Crowley invoices pursuant to tariff and the fac	ct that

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	168
1	some	e Crowley personnel objected to payment of late	
2	charg	ges?	
3	Α	I don't know anything about late	
4	Q	Okay.	
5	Α	charges.	
б	Q	So then that's a no?	
7	Α	That's a no.	
8	Q	Near the bottom of Page 13 of your rebuttal	
9	testin	nony, you explained that even though you were	
10	50 pe	ercent under in your original estimate of Arrow's	
11	fleet size that's our testimony about being 50		
12	percent under, not yours, I acknowledge it doesn't		
13	change your opinion at all that they are still		
14	unde	rserving the market, correct?	
15	Α	Correct.	
16	Q	But where your direct testimony attempted to	
17	quan	tify the number of launches you think are	
18	nece	ssary to serve a market, based on metrics that are	
19	now	established as mistaken, wouldn't that undercount	
20	impa	ct your conclusion?	
21	Α	I can't agree with something that you	
22	have	n't provided me their fleet list and how I have	
23	been	wrong with that.	
24	Q	You haven't seen their fleet list that was	
25	provi	ded pursuant to the annual report. Is that what	
	BUELL	REALTIME REPORTING, LLC	Page: 16

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 169
1	you a	ire saying?
2	Α	That is what I am saying.
3	Q	When you saw the testimony from Arrow Launch
4	abou	t their fleet size, did you do anything to
5	quest	tion that inventory of vessels?
6	Α	I did. I think two can be discarded because
7	they	are utility boats and don't carry passengers, and
8	l thin	k there's two others they don't operate.
9	Q	Can you identify what those are?
10	Α	I don't know the name of their boats.
11	Q	And
12	Α	Which brings us to eight.
13	Q	Okay.
14		Are you testifying that they do station four
15	launc	h vessels in Anacortes or they do not?
16	Α	l have never seen four.
17	Q	Their testimony under oath is that they
18	statio	n four. Do you understand that?
19	Α	l do.
20	Q	What basis do you have to challenge that?
21	Α	It's what I have seen.
22	Q	Again, walking across their docks. And when
23	was t	hat?
24	Α	It's probably been a half a dozen times over
25	the la	ast two years.

1 Q Are you saying here that you challenge and

- ² don't believe that they station four launch vessels in
- ³ Anacortes?

4

- Aldo.
- ⁵ Q Can you tell me, regarding your testimony at
 ⁶ Page 15, how the expansion of infrastructure and
- 7 resources by a regulated provider could translate into
- 8 a conclusion of how many providers a regulated
- ⁹ industry can support?
- ¹⁰ In other words, you seem to say at Page 15,
- Lines 5 through 8, that the expansion of
- ¹² infrastructure and resources by a regulated provider
- ¹³ can be correlated or translated into a conclusion of
- how many providers a regulated industry can support,
- ¹⁵ correct?
- 16A Correct.
- ¹⁷ Q Okay.
- ¹⁸ In other words, can you tell me why you think
- ¹⁹ the growth and size of a regulated launch provider
- ²⁰ translates into con -- to any type of conclusion about
- ²¹ how many providers the market can sustain?
- A What do you mean, "growth and size"? What do
- ²³ you mean.
- Q Excuse me?
- A Can you say that again?

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 171
1		MR. BEATTIE: Can I have the question
2	read	back, Your Honor.
3		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Yes. Please.
4		(The requested portion of the
5		transcript was read by the reporter.)
6	Α	I mean in addition to boats you need people.
7	Ther	e is a fine line of having enough resources on
8	your	books to run all your boats at the same time.
9	BY M	IR. WILEY:
10	Q	Do you know how many employees Arrow has?
11	Α	I think the report was in the 40s, they
12	ment	ioned.
13	Q	Are you saying that's insufficient?
14	Α	To crew eight boats all at the same time, yes.
15	Q	How many employees does MEI have?
16	Α	They will have four.
17	Q	They will have four in Anacortes for two
18	boats	?
19	Α	They will most likely have two.
20	Q	So how are you going to staff those two boats?
21	Α	Around the clock. We will have crew onboard.
22	Q	And you are saying you can do that with four
23	emple	oyees?
24	Α	Yes.
25	Q	Okay.

	TEST	IMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 172
1	ļ	And are there any hours of service restriction
2	on the	ose employees?
3	Α	There are. There's 12 hours.
4	Q	So you are saying that two vessels will have
5	two e	mployees standing by for 12 hours for each shift,
6	wheth	er or not there is any work to be standing by
7	for, co	prrect?
8	Α	Yes.
9	Q	So they are just going to sit in port waiting
10	for bu	siness that might not develop for days; is that
11	correct?	
12	Α	That is the plan.
13	Q	Do you think that's an efficient deployment of
14	perso	nnel resources?
15	Α	That's what we that's how we crew our
16	boats	.
17	Q	That's not my question. My question is: Is
18	that a	n efficient deployment of personnel resources,
19	in you	ır view?
20	Α	For us, yes.
21	Q	How about in general?
22	Α	For us, yes. I can't generalize how they crew
23	their	boats.
24	Q	I am not asking you to ask about their boats.
25	l'm sa	lying is that an efficient use of personnel in

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 173
1	gene	ral, in your view?
2	Α	Yes.
3	Q	You acknowledge at the end near the end of
4	your	rebuttal oh, by the way, what are ABS and
5	AWC	es? You used that in your testimony. I don't
6	believ	ve you defined it.
7		Are your water taxis ABS certified?
8	Α	No.
9	Q	Okay.
10		Are your water taxis AWO certified?
11	Α	No.
12	Q	What are those acronyms, please?
13	Α	AWO is American Waterway Operators, which
14	gove	rns the tugs.
15	Q	Okay.
16	Α	And ABS is an inspection society. They run
17	class	5.
18	Q	They run what? A class?
19	Α	Class society.
20	Q	That has nothing whatsoever to do with lunch
21	servi	ce, though, correct?
22	Α	Correct.
23	Q	Near the end of your rebuttal testimony, you
24	ackn	owledge the Alaska tanker market is down, correct?
25	Α	Correct.

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 174 1 Q Also at Page 14 of your rebuttal testimony, 2 you assert that, quote, other oil markets have 3 increased as the consumption of oil has decreased over 4 the -- excuse me, increased over the years. 5 Do you see that? 6 A Uh-huh. 7 Q Okay. 8 What other oil markets are you referring to 9 there and how does that correlate, if at all, to the 10 need for launch service in Puget Sound? 11 A We have noticed all the wire boats have gone 12 away and they now use ATBs, which require more crew 13 and have the same needs as a ship, and that has 14 increased a lot of our work. 15 Q You are talking about Crowley there? 16 A Crowley, Kirby, Harley Marine. 17 Q Okay. 18 And when you say the wire services have left, 19 what are you referring to? 20 A There used to be tugboats that would pull 21 smaller barges on the wire up and down the coast. Now 22 those are pretty much dedicated to Alaska runs. 23 Everything on the West Coast is in ATBs. 24 Q Are you saying that that translates into 25 increased demand for launch service in Puget Sound?

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 175
1	Α	Absolutely. They own a lot of refine product
2	now.	
3	Q	Okay.
4		So you are saying that actually demand for
5	launc	ch service has increased in Puget Sound. Is that
6	your	testimony?
7	Α	I can't say for the Puget Sound. I can say
8	that	we have noticed trends.
9	Q	All my questions right now are related to this
10	appli	cation's geographic scope in Puget Sound.
11	Α	Right.
12	Q	Are you or are you not saying that that change
13	with <i>i</i>	ATBs has increased demand for regulated launch
14	servi	ce in the Puget Sound, yes or no?
15	Α	Yes.
16	Q	Okay. Yes.
17		Do you disagree with Mr. Harmon's testimonial
18	evide	ence about the recent significant decline in
19	launc	ch demand by the oil industry in Puget Sound?
20	Α	l do.
21	Q	What is that based on in terms of your actual
22	know	ledge of numbers in Puget Sound?
23	Α	The decline might be because they are being
24	more	e financially conscious of what they are spending,
25	but t	he same amount of ships continue to move.
l		

	TES	FIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY176
1	Q	When we say "they," can you identify for the
2	recor	rd
3	Α	Arrow.
4	Q	who they is?
5		So you are saying that Arrow is being more
6	finan	cially conscious?
7	Α	No.
8	Q	What are you saying?
9	Α	That oil companies are being more financially
10	cons	cious.
11	Q	Okay.
12		And what about the advent of oil trains?
13	Α	Yeah. I'm sure that has reduced a fair amount
14	of cr	ude shipping.
15	Q	When you say consumption of oil is up, where
16	are you referring to?	
17	Α	Just some reports that we found.
18	Q	Well, can you be more specific?
19	Α	I don't have the data in front of me.
20	Q	Okay.
21		So you are saying that some unidentified
22	repor	t shows that oil consumption is up, correct?
23	Α	Correct.
24	Q	You are not saying, I take it by that, that
25	per capita oil consumption has increased, are you?	

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 177		
1	Α	Say that again.	
2	Q	You are not saying that per capita oil	
3	cons	umption has increased, are you?	
4	Α	It is probably similar or increased slightly.	
5	Q	What's that based on, please, sir?	
6	Α	Population, demand.	
7	Q	So	
8	Α	Cost of fuel.	
9	Q	Population, demand, and cost of fuel.	
10	Are you aware that large companies, like		
11	Alaska Tanker Company, have actually mothballed or are		
12	otherwise planning to put out of service oil tankers		
13	due to a reduction in oil production?		
14	Α	That's directly related to Alaska oil.	
15	Q	That's the mainstay of Puget Sound's oil	
16	busin	ess, is it not?	
17	Α	They bring in a lot of other oil, too.	
18	Q	But isn't the mainstay traditionally and	
19	curre	ntly oil business in Puget Sound related to	
20	Valdez and the Alaska pipeline?		
21	Α	Yes.	
22	Q	And do you acknowledge that fuel emission	
23	efficie	ency standards and other environmental concerns	
24	have	impacted oil consumption in the U.S.?	
25	Α	Yes.	

	TESTIMO	ONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 178		
1	Q An	d that has had a consequential impact on		
2	volume o	f traffic in the Puget Sound, has it not?		
3	A Ye	S.		
4	Q An	d in turn, Puget Sound oil traffic is down		
5	significar	ntly, as shown by the statistics in this		
6	record, c	orrect?		
7	A Iw	ould have to see the barrels. The ships		
8	could be	could be down, but they could be bigger ships carrying		
9	different	amounts of barrels.		
10	Q Ok	ay.		
11	And	you haven't investigated to draw any		
12	comparis	on to that conclusion, correct?		
13	A No	, I have not.		
14	Q Ok	ay.		
15	Do	you have any basis to refute that the		
16	decline ir	n oil tanker statistics for vessels calling		
17	on Puget	Sound have in fact occurred?		
18	A Su	re. There might be fewer tankers.		
19	Q An	d that could reduce demand?		
20	A lto	could, but it is being offset by the		
21	increase	of ATBs.		
22	Q So	your testimony is while there may be a		
23	decrease	e in oil tankers traveling into Puget Sound,		
24	that has	been offset by ATB activity in Puget Sound.		
25	Is that yo	our testimony?		

	TESTIMON	NY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	179
1	A Yes.		
2	Q Okay	y.	
3	Did yo	ou provide any evidence to support that	
4	conclusion	?	
5	A No.		
6	Q Okay	у.	
7	Despi	te all of these facts or trends that you	
8	acknowled	ged are not positive for oil production, can	
9	you say y	you say again that there is untapped	
10	potential or	n the Puget Sound. Could you state for the	
11	record what	at that might be or where that might be?	
12	A I hav	ve already stated that it is not very much	
13	related to	the launch business, but other sectors of	
14	the maritir	ne industry.	
15	Q Soa	s far as regulated service, you can't	
16	allude to a	ny increase in demand. You are talking	
17	about the e	environmental services and the other	
18	untapped p	potential that you say is about 100,000 a	
19	year, corre	ct?	
20	A Corr	ect.	
21	Q Whe	n you say at Page 15, Line 17, that Crowley	
22	believes th	ere is an untapped market that another	
23	provider ca	an take advantage of, can you tell me where	
24	in RSE-8, t	that you have in front of you, they actually	
25	say that?		

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY

1	A That could be my opinion.
2	Q So it is actually how you kind of extrapolate
3	from their statement that there is a significant
4	untapped market that a new entrant could take
5	advantage of, correct?
6	A Correct.
7	Q Okay.
8	Finally, where you criticize Arrow for
9	seemingly being more concerned with its bottom line
10	and being cautious about the cost of fleet
11	modernization, do you have an understanding of how a
12	regulated Washington launch company's costs under
13	an operating ratio methodology impact its rates?
14	A I'm sure it has a large implication on their
15	rates and financials.
16	Q So in other words, if they incur a cost, do
17	you understand that that could affect their rates for
18	providing regulated service?
19	A Like they would increase?
20	Q Potentially. Do you understand that?
21	A Ido.
22	Q Okay.
23	And are you aware of the standards by which
24	regulated launch rates are set, which requires them to
25	be just, fair, reasonable, and sufficient?

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 181
1	A Yes.
2	Q Okay.
3	Are you saying there at Page 17 that a
4	regulator provider could decide to simply eat or
5	absorb cost increases to its rate base without having
6	some ultimate effect on its customers' rates?
7	A lam.
8	Q In other words, you could choose not you
9	could choose, as a regulated provider, to just absorb
10	costs indefinitely and not pass them on to your
11	customers.
12	And do you believe that that has relevance in
13	a regulated rate environment, that you could just
14	continue to absorb costs and go into a loss position?
15	A In any business you can't continue to absorb
16	costs.
17	Q So if there were equipment adjustments or
18	modernization costs that were incurred by a regulated
19	provider, eventually those would have to be passed on
20	to customers, wouldn't they?
21	A I mean everybody's cost is going up to do
22	business. I mean you can't just, because you may have
23	to use capital for a few projects and raise the rates
24	after a few years, use that as
25	MR. WILEY: Your Honor, I would move to

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 182

1	strike that answer as not responsive. What I am
2	asking Mr. Esch is whether in a regulated environment
3	ultimately cost increases to your cost base would have
4	to be passed on to your customers.
5	MR. BENTSON: And I am going to object
6	to the question as asked and answered several times.
7	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I would like to hear
8	Mr. Esch's answer to this one.
9	A At some point you will have to increase your
10	rates, but that's expected as you improve your fleet
11	and your service, and you have to move with the times.
12	BY MR. WILEY:
13	Q You understand, do you not, that cost of
14	service is the touchstone of how regulated rates in
15	the launch industry in Washington are set?
16	A I thought they were set by the net revenue.
17	Q So you don't know about the cost of service
18	impacting regulated services, then?
19	A Not entirely.
20	Q Okay.
21	Where you say at the bottom of Page 17 that
22	Arrow did not consider what the shipping public would
23	gain from having an additional provider, did you in
24	fact study the testimony of Arrow's customers that
25	will be offered in the record in that regard?
I	

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	183
1	Α	I read them.	
2	Q	Okay.	
3		Did you not see their testimony about what the	
4	poter	ntial impact could be of authorizing an	
5	overl	apping provider?	
6	Α	I did, but how would they come to that	
7	conc	clusion on their own?	
8	Q	So you are challenging their testimony on the	
9	adve	rse effects, then, of an overlapping provider	
10	being	g authorized on their particular service	
11	Α	I'm saying they are speculating on what they	
12	think	or what they have been told may happen.	
13	Q	How is that any different than what Crowley	
14	has c	done to you, in terms of talking about the	
15	busin	ness that they are going to give you?	
16	Α	It's not very different.	
17	Q	It's pretty speculative, as you would term it,	
18	as we	ell, then, isn't it?	
19	Α	On the business they say they are going to	
20	give	us?	
21	Q	On all of that. You said that our customers'	
22	testin	nony about impact of overlapping service on them	
23	wass	speculative. I said, How is that any different	
24	than	what Crowley has told you about the service that	
25	you r	night be offered?	

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY 184		
1	Α	Right. It's the same.	
2	Q	Speculative?	
3	Α	Right.	
4	Q	Did you understand that they did you	
5	unde	rstand that those customers expressed real	
6	conc	erns about the negative impact of overlapping	
7	servi	ce?	
8	Α	l'm aware.	
9	Q	Okay.	
10		Did you similarly see Captain Schmidt's	
11	cross-answering testimony where he cites his own		
12	adve	rse experience with overlapping certificates in	
13	the c	ommercial ferry field?	
14	Α	I did read it, but it had nothing to do with	
15	laun	ch service. It was just certificate holders.	
16	Q	Well, he is a commercial ferry under Title	
17	8184	and transports passengers and freight. Did you	
18	see h	nis testimony about the overlapping impact?	
19	Α	l did.	
20	Q	Okay.	
21		And would you acknowledge that you say	
22	there	are real gains posed to the shipping public.	
23	Woul	d you also acknowledge that there are real	
24	poter	ntial losses, based on that testimony of those	
25	shipp	pers and Captain Schmidt, posed to the shipping	

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	185
1	public in the Puget Sound if another launch provider	
2	were authorized here?	
3	A I think the only negative reactions will be by	
4	how Arrow responds and what they decide to	
5	Q That's not my question. Did you acknowledge	
6	that there is a potential for will you acknowledge	
7	that there is a potential for real losses to Arrow,	
8	its customers, and possibly to other certificated	
9	providers if overlap is allowed in this record?	
10	A I think the only negative it would be to	
11	Arrow. And anything that their customers service	
12	failures they felt on that end, we could fill in the	
13	gaps so that there would be no issues.	
14	Q So in other words, we should discount what	
15	they say because they haven't seen your service, and	
16	you know they would be satisfied, even though you	
17	couldn't serve them in Seattle, Tacoma, Port Angeles,	
18	and other areas where they require service; is that	
19	correct?	
20	A Correct.	
21	MR. WILEY: No further questions at this	
22	time, Your Honor.	
23	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: All right. Thank	
24	you.	
25	I think it is about time that we take a lunch	

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. WILEY	186
1	break. Is an hour sufficient for everyone? We can	
2	come back at around 12:15 I'm sorry, 1:15.	
3	We are adjourned.	
4	(Lunch recess.)	
5	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: We will go back on	
6	the record. I believe everyone is back from our lunch	
7	break.	
8	Mr. Esch, I will remind you that you are still	
9	under oath. And I will let Ms. Endejan go forward	
10	with cross-examination.	
11	MS. ENDEJAN: Thank you, Your Honor.	
12	Is this on?	
13	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Yes.	
14	MS. ENDEJAN: Thank you.	
15	BY MS. ENDEJAN:	
16	Q Good afternoon, Mr. Esch.	
17	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I don't think it is	
18	now.	
19	MS. ENDEJAN: The red light is on.	
20	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Now I can	
21	hear it.	
22	MS. ENDEJAN: Okay. Thank you.	
23	CROSS-EXAMINATION	
24	BY MS. ENDEJAN:	
25	Q Good afternoon, Mr. Esch. My name is Judy	

1	Endejan, and I represent Pacific Cruises Northwest,
2	Inc., and I have a few questions for you. I will try
3	not to duplicate what Mr. Wiley asked you, okay?
4	A Okay.
5	Q All right.
6	First of all, your application lists MEI
7	Northwest, LLC is the applicant; is that correct?
8	A Correct.
9	Q Okay.
10	And as the applicant, you do understand that
11	you bear the burden of proving that, proving
12	sufficient reasons for the Commission to grant your
13	application. Do you understand that?
14	A We do.
15	Q Okay.
16	Did you have an opportunity to read the
17	statute that controls the Commission's ability to
18	grant you a certificate before you wrote your
19	testimony?
20	A No.
21	MS. ENDEJAN: Your Honor, if I might
22	approach the witness.
23	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: What do you have?
24	MS. ENDEJAN: I have a copy of RCW
25	81.84.020. I don't intend to make this an exhibit
	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1	because I think that is something that can be properly	
2	taken notice of.	
3	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Right. Thank you.	
4	Yes, please.	
5	BY MS. ENDEJAN:	
6	Q Mr. Esch, I am handing you a copy of RCW	
7	81.84.020. Is it correct that you have never seen	
8	this before?	
9	A That's correct.	
10	Q Okay.	
11	If I could direct your attention, and take	
12	your time, to read the first section, Subparagraph 1.	
13	(Pause in the proceedings.)	
14	A Okay.	
15	Q Okay. Thank you.	
16	And I am not asking for your testimony as a	
17	lawyer because I understand that you are not a lawyer.	
18	Lucky you. I am going to ask you if you understand	
19	if you have read this to understand that Washington	
20	law states that a certificate won't be issued to a	
21	provider that serves the same area as another	
22	certificate holder unless certain circumstances are	
23	present. Does that comport with your general	
24	understanding of basically the situation that you are	
25	facing here in asking for a certificate?	
		Da

1	A Yes.
2	Q Okay.
3	And this means that basically only one
4	provider is to serve unless there are significant
5	service issues, correct?
6	A Correct.
7	Q All right.
8	And would you agree with me that under this
9	statute, this statute does not really allow for
10	competition between service providers unless there are
11	certain circumstances present, correct?
12	MR. BENTSON: I am going to object, Your
13	Honor. I understand counsel prefaced her remarks by
14	saying she is not asking for a legal conclusion, but I
15	don't understand the relevance of my client's
16	interpretation of a statute if it is not in any legal
17	capacity.
18	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Ms. Endejan?
19	MS. ENDEJAN: Okay. I guess what I
20	am this goes to the issue, Your Honor. This
21	witness has testified extensively that competition is
22	always in the public interest. If that is the case, I
23	would ask the witness, who is here before the
24	Commission asking for an application under
25	circumstances where the law clearly states something
ļ	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1	
1	to the contrary. And I am just asking this witness if
2	he has if it is his understanding that Washington
3	law allows competition between launch providers when
4	there is another certificate holder in a serving area.
5	BY MS. ENDEJAN:
6	Q Do you have any understanding of that?
7	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: And I would say that
8	that does call for a legal conclusion
9	MS. ENDEJAN: Okay.
10	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: based on the
11	statute.
12	MS. ENDEJAN: I will move on.
13	BY MS. ENDEJAN:
14	Q Is it your testimony that competition is
15	always in the public interest?
16	A Yes.
17	Q And there are no circumstances that would
18	warrant limiting competition for the public good. Is
19	that your testimony?
20	A Yes.
21	Q Okay.
22	But you are here today, and according to what
23	you told Mr. Wiley this morning, you are seeking a
24	certificate to serve only certain portions of Puget
25	Sound, correct?
l	

1	A Correct.
2	Q So, in other words, those shippers and others
3	who would use launch services in the areas where you
4	are seeking to get a certificate would get the benefit
5	of competition, but those who operate outside of the
6	area you are seeking to serve would not get the
7	benefit of composition?
8	A Not immediately. It would take time to expand
9	down to those areas.
10	Q Is that your intention, to expand down to
11	those areas and serve the entire Puget Sound?
12	A Eventually.
13	Q Okay.
14	Let me ask you a question about how you
15	currently serve in California. I believe you
16	testified that you have two boats capable of providing
17	launch service in Long Beach and four in
18	San Francisco. Did I get that right?
19	A Correct.
20	Q And I also believe you testified that you
21	would move one of the boats from Long Beach and one of
22	the boats to the Puget Sound region in order to offer
23	service here. Did I get that right?
24	A Correct.
25	Q Okay.

1	Now, at the current time, would you agree that
2	you need the four boats in San Francisco and the two
3	boats in Long Beach to meet your customers' current
4	demands?
5	A We would still have two in Long Beach and we
6	would be able to meet the demands in the area of
7	San Francisco with what we have. We can utilize our
8	tug and barges, increase their utilization. We can
9	use our supply boat. Like I said, we plan on buying a
10	new build for
11	Q And when you use the term "we," you are
12	referring to the parent corporation, MEI Express,
13	Inc.?
14	A Marine Express, Inc., yes.
15	Q Okay.
16	Now, that company is not the applicant for
17	this certificate, correct?
18	A No, they are not.
19	Q All right.
20	And the financial information that you
21	provided in your application shows that you have
22	\$300,000 in cash on hand, correct?
23	A Correct.
24	Q And I believe you testified this morning that
25	that money was a loan from your parent corporation?
Į	

1	Α	Correct.
2	Q	Now, if it's not a loan, can you tell me why
3	it is n	ot reflected in any of your financial
4	inforr	nation as a liability?
5	Α	Because we are not paying any mortgage on the
6	loan	right now. It's a free and clear loan.
7	Q	So do you have any documentation of the terms
8	of the	e loan that would show that it is an arm's length
9	trans	action between the parent and the affiliate?
10	Α	I'm sure we have some of those documents.
11	Q	Would that be in writing anywhere?
12	Α	It would be. Yeah, the parent company.
13	Q	Well, the parent company, if it found itself
14	in ca	sh shortfall, it could reach and possibly utilize
15	the \$	300,000 that it had provided MEI Northwest, LLC,
16	could	l it not?
17	Α	I would not see a need for that.
18	Q	But could it do that?
19	Α	Anything is possible.
20	Q	Okay.
21		And similarly, I believe you testified that
22	to Mr	. Wiley this morning, that if you were operating
23	in Wa	ashington and perhaps adding new equipment,
24	et ce	tera, you would not necessarily pass the costs on
25	to yo	ur customers. Did I am I characterizing what
	BUELL	REALTIME REPORTING. LLC Pa

1	you said this morning properly?
2	A Yes.
3	Q Okay.
4	And is that because you would be able to
5	subsidize that with revenues from your parent
6	corporation?
7	A No. No subsidy.
8	Q Is it your testimony that did you inform
9	the Staff, during its examination of your books and
10	records, the extent to which your finances were
11	dependent upon your parent corporation?
12	A Say that again.
13	Q All right.
14	In other words, the staff here has reviewed
15	your financial data and has come and has said that
16	they are satisfied with it, but did you advise them
17	that, for instance, the \$300,000 in cash on hand came
18	from the parent corporation?
19	A I don't recall if that was explicitly said or
20	not.
21	Q Okay.
22	A The money is there and available to MEI
23	Northwest.
24	Q But there is no did Staff ever ask to see
25	any verification of or did they know that it was a

1	loan from the parent to the corporation?
2	A I can't speak for them. I don't know.
3	Q Okay.
4	And you weren't aware of any particular
5	written instrument that documents the terms of that
6	loan between MEI Northwest, LLC, and the parent
7	corporation?
8	A There would there would be internal
9	documents of the agreement. It's not as it's very
10	loose. I mean when you own 100 percent of both
11	companies you don't have to
12	Q So the funds can go back and forth easily
13	between the two entities?
14	A Well, you have to keep a record of it, but
15	yes.
16	Q Okay.
17	And I believe you testified that in your
18	rebuttal testimony, which is RSE-7T, on Page 4, Lines
19	13 through 15, you criticize Mr. Harmon. And I will
20	quote your testimony that says, Mr. Harmon, however,
21	is not privy to our books or the way that MEI plans to
22	conduct its business.
23	Did you make the Commission Staff aware of
24	your books and how MEI plans to conduct its business?
25	A That statement was in reference to the way
l	

1	they were going down line by line of what our expenses	
2	would be, based on what their expenses are.	
3	Q Well, I hate to paraphrase Mr. Wiley, but	
4	could you answer the question?	
5	Did you make the books and your business plans	
6	to conduct its business fully available to the	
7	Commission Staff?	
8	A I made everything available that was	
9	requested.	
10	Q And so they did not request to see the parent	
11	corporation's books?	
12	A No, they did not.	
13	Q And did they ask for any of your business	
14	plans with respect to how you I believe you have	
15	now said you intend at some point to deployed around	
16	the whole Puget Sound area.	
17	A That's very far down the road.	
18	Q So that's would it be fair to say that that	
19	is speculative, you don't know when that might occur?	
20	A It is speculative.	
21	Q All right.	
22	Now, you also have talked a lot about customer	
23	dissatisfaction here, but I believe you have only	
24	identified one of Arrow's current customers that has	
25	come forth with a complaint and that would be Crowley;	

1	is tha	t correct?
2	Α	That's correct.
3	Q	Okay.
4		In your business, has MEI ever received any
5	comp	laints or concerns of customer dissatisfaction?
6	Α	Marine Express has, if that's what you are
7	askir	ng.
8	Q	Your
9	Α	MEI has not done one job for hire.
10	Q	Okay.
11		But by Marine Express you mean the parent
12	corpo	pration?
13	Α	Yes.
14	Q	Okay.
15	:	So there have been concerns expressed about
16	Marir	ne Express's service from particular customers?
17	Α	We have had issues that we have dealt with.
18	Q	So would you say that one customer expressing
19	dissa	tisfaction about Marine Express's service would
20	prove	e that Marine Express has failed or furnished
21	or ref	used to furnish reasonable and adequate service?
22	Α	There are some situations where we did fail
23	and t	hey went to the competition and we lost the
24	busir	ness.
25	Q	I am asking you a question. Overall, if there

1	is one customer complaint against a company, do you
2	is it your testimony today that that is sufficient
3	proof that the company complained about has failed or
4	refused to furnish reasonable and adequate service?
5	A Yes.
6	Q So all it takes is one complaint?
7	A From the biggest customer they have, I suppose
8	SO.
9	Q Okay.
10	And throughout the rest of your testimony you
11	allude to various other customers, but you refuse to
12	name those customers; isn't that correct?
13	A It's because it was things that were said long
14	ago that probably could have changed or are not
15	relevant anymore.
16	Q So these concerns from other customers aren't
17	current concerns or complaints?
18	A Not current enough for me to stand on.
19	Q So really the only current one that you are
20	presenting to this Commission as proof of inadequate
21	service by Arrow is Crowley?
22	A Correct.
23	MS. ENDEJAN: If you will just give me a
24	minute, Your Honor. This may be very quick.
25	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: That's fine.
l	

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. BEATTIE 199 1 (Pause in the proceedings.) MS. ENDEJAN: I have nothing further. 2 3 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Thank you. I will have Staff cross-examine now, and then 4 5 afterwards I will offer redirect to Mr. Bentson. MR. BEATTIE: Thank you, Judge 6 Friedlander. 7 8 9 CROSS-EXAMINATION 10 BY MR. BEATTIE: 11 Q Good afternoon, Mr. Esch. 12 A Good afternoon. 13 Q I am Julian Beattie, I am with the Attorney 14 General's Office, and I am here on behalf of the 15 Commission Staff. 16 I would like to start with your application, 17 which is in the record as RSE-4. 18 A Okay. 19 Q Do you have a copy? 20 A Ido. 21 Q On Page 1 you were asked to indicate the type 22 of service you are applying for. There are two boxes. 23 One says Certificated Commercial Ferry, including 24 launch service, and the other box says Launch Service 25 Only.

	TEST	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. BEATTIE 200
1		Do you see that?
2	Α	l do.
3	Q	And am I correct that you or whoever filled
4	out th	nis application checked Launch Service Only?
5	Α	Correct.
6	Q	In your opinion, is there a difference between
7	comr	nercial ferry service and launch service?
8	Α	I was under the impression that commercial
9	ferry	was the large passenger vessels that move people
10	betw	een the islands and that a launch was the launch
11	servi	ce.
12	Q	Okay.
13		And how do you define launch service?
14	Α	Transportation to a ship, people and goods.
15	Q	Okay.
16		Would you please turn to your direct
17	testin	nony, RSE-1T, Page 5.
18	Α	(Complies.)
19	Q	Starting at Line 3, you were asked what
20	segm	nents of the public do you anticipate would utilize
21	your	proposed service, and your answer is: While the
22	gene	ral public would probably excuse me. "While
23	the g	eneral public use would probably be small as
24	there	would not be many public passengers
25	being	g transported to vessels at anchorage, I

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. BEATTIE 201
1	anticipate that the commercial public would utilize
2	our proposed service regularly."
3	Did I read that correctly?
4	A Correct.
5	Q So am I correct in understanding that you see
6	a distinction between the general public and what you
7	refer to as the commercial public?
8	A I think there is a distinction between the
9	people riding out on launches and the general public.
10	I can't think, in the last ten years, in any of my
11	locations, where I have offered service to the general
12	public, where they come in as John so-and-so and hire
13	a boat. It's more so being done by third parties and
14	the oil companies. We are moving people that they
15	have hired and that they need transported to their
16	vessels.
17	Q Okay.
18	So maybe I could approach this from a
19	different angle. Let's say hypothetically I wanted to
20	ride one of your launches and let's say hypothetically
21	you are operating in Puget Sound. How would I go
22	about getting on board?
23	A You would just call the number and schedule a
24	run. You would set up a payment schedule or plan and
25	we would take you out.

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. BEATTIE 202 1 Q And would you sell me a ticket? 2 A We don't issue tickets, no. You would be 3 issued an invoice. 4 Q Okay. 5 And I assume that that same process would 6 apply if Mr. Kermode, who is seated to my left, wanted 7 to get on the same ferry. Could we both get on --8 excuse me. Could we both get on the same launch at 9 the same time? 10 A Sure. 11 Q Now, how about if -- if I made the arrangement 12 can I bring on anybody I want because I have chartered 13 the boat? 14 A That would make sense, yes. 15 Q Okay. 16 So you don't actually charge by passenger, by 17 head count; is that correct? 18 A That's correct. We charge by the hour. 19 Q Turning back to RSE-4, about six pages in is 20 your proposed tariff. When you say you charge by the 21 hour, do I see these per hour charges you are 22 proposing as confirming what your hourly rate would 23 be? 24 A Correct. 25 Q And so, so long as I have chartered the

Docket No. TS-160479 - Vol. III TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. BEATTIE 203 1 vessel, I pay by the hour. Again, it's not -- it's not based on how many tickets you sell, right? 2 3 A That's correct. 4 Q Okay. 5 I want to return to your testimony, RSE-1T. 6 You said while the general public use would probably 7 be small. Can we agree, based on what you just told 8 me, that it -- perhaps nonexistent would be a better 9 word as linked with the general public? 10 A Being that I have not operated in this area, I 11 don't know if there is a market that I am not aware 12 of, where people often hire the boats to run to the 13 islands or for their own use. 14 Q Do you intend to solicit business from what 15 you have referred to as the general public? 16 A I welcome the business. I don't intend to 17 solicit it. 18 Q Why not? 19 A I would not even know how to go about that.

- ²⁰ That would take a fair amount of research and know-how
- **21** to see if that is even a need. I mean I am sure the
- **needs are being met by the large ferries running**
- ²³ people around throughout the islands.
- ²⁴ Q Okay.
- ²⁵ Do you intend to operate your launch service

	TES	TIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. BEATTIE	204
-			
1		schedule?	
2		No.	
3	Q	Do you understand what I mean by "schedule"?	
4	Α	l do.	
5		Okay.	
6		Would it be fair to say that your proposed	
7	launo	ch service is on demand rather than scheduled?	
8	Α	It is completely on demand. We don't know if	
9	we a	re working in an hour from now, two hours, or	
10	tomo	prrow. We get a call and that's when we go.	
11	Q	Okay.	
12		So would it be correct to say, then, that if	
13	you r	receive no inquiries about hiring your vessels,	
14	then	you would not run that day, or you would you	
15	woul	d wait until you received business?	
16	Α	Correct.	
17	Q	You don't run empty boats?	
18	Α	No. There's no reason to.	
19	Q	Okay.	
20		Do you still have in front of you the statute	
21	RCW	/ 81.84.010?	
22	Α	Yes.	
23		MS. ENDEJAN: Did you say 010 or 020?	
24		MR. BEATTIE: I said 010. Does he have	
25	020?		

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. BEATTIE	205
1	MS. ENDEJAN: He just has 020.	
2	MR. BEATTIE: Your Honor, may I hand the	
3	witness 010?	
4	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Yes.	
5	MR. BEATTIE: Just one second, Your	
6	Honor.	
7	(Pause in the proceedings.)	
8	BY MR. BEATTIE:	
9	Q Mr. Esch, Subsection 1, the last sentence	
10	reads and I wonder if you can follow along with me	
11	while I read. The sentence reads, "However, a	
12	certificate is not required for a vessel primarily	
13	engaged in transporting freight other than vehicles,	
14	whose gross earnings from the transportation of	
15	passengers or vehicles, or both, are not more than ten	
16	percent of the total gross annual earnings of such	
17	vessel."	
18	Do you see that language?	
19	A Ido.	
20	Q What percentage of your business measured in	
21	gross earnings, to use the phrase from the statute, do	
22	you anticipate will come from transporting passengers	
23	as opposed to freight?	
24	MR. WILEY: Objection, Your Honor. Lack	
25	of foundation. There is no basis. I asked these kind	
l		Page: 20

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. BEATTIE 206

1	of questions and there was no basis. I think he is	
2	asking about, when he says "you," the applicant, MEI	
3	Northwest. There is nothing in the record that is	
4	going allow the witness to answer this question.	
5	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I am going to allow	
6	it. And it will be caveated with Mr. Wiley's	
7	objection as to how you would know your percentage of	
8	passengers or vehicles relating to your total gross	
9	annual earnings.	
10	You can answer the question, but I would	
11	appreciate some kind of citation to how you might know	
12	this, whether it is a guess or whether you actually	
13	have some firm numbers to give us.	
14	A I don't have any firm calculations, but that's	
15	what we do, is people and cargo. Whenever the boat	
16	leaves it would be for that kind of service almost	
17	exclusively. So if that's how 75 percent of our	
18	revenue is generated, then it would be it would	
19	exceed that allowance.	
20	BY MR. BEATTIE:	
21	Q Fair enough.	
22	When you say "people," could you clarify?	
23	Because I want to take you back to your testimony	
24	where you seemed to create a distinction between	
25	general public and commercial public.	
	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING. LLC	P

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. BENTSON 207 1 A Okay. Crew members that go on the ships, 2 there's superintendents, there are management 3 companies, Coast Guard, technicians. Every -- there 4 is a huge array of maritime professionals that travel 5 out to the vessels. 6 Q Can we agree that the vessels that these 7 people that you just talked about are traveling to 8 are -- the vessels themselves are private property, as 9 opposed to public property? 10 A Yes. MR. BEATTIE: Okay. Thank you. I have 11 12 no other questions. 13 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Thank you. 14 Mr. Bentson, redirect? 15 MR. BENTSON: Yes. Thank you, Your Honor. 16 17 18 **REDIRECT EXAMINATION** 19 BY MR. BENTSON: 20 Q Good afternoon, Mr. Esch. We are going to 21 backtrack now a few hours to Mr. Wiley's 22 cross-examination, as that is the bulk of the 23 testimony you have given today. 24 At the beginning of Mr. Wiley's 25 cross-examination he referenced a document. It was a

 docket printout that the Court has now taken notice of. Do you still have that in front of you? A Yes. Q And he also looked at RSE-10, which was a copy of the tariff sheet you submitted to the UTC; is that correct? A Yes. Q In Mr. Wiley's questioning he referred to this docket as your this docket printout as your application. Is that the application you submitted to the UTC? A No, it is not. Q Okay. What did you submit to the UTC? 	
 of. Do you still have that in front of you? A Yes. Q And he also looked at RSE-10, which was a copy of the tariff sheet you submitted to the UTC; is that correct? A Yes. Q In Mr. Wiley's questioning he referred to this docket as your this docket printout as your application. Is that the application you submitted to the UTC? A No, it is not. Q Okay. 	
 A Yes. Q And he also looked at RSE-10, which was a copy of the tariff sheet you submitted to the UTC; is that correct? A Yes. Q In Mr. Wiley's questioning he referred to this docket as your this docket printout as your application. Is that the application you submitted to the UTC? A No, it is not. Q Okay. 	
 Q And he also looked at RSE-10, which was a copy of the tariff sheet you submitted to the UTC; is that correct? A Yes. Q In Mr. Wiley's questioning he referred to this docket as your this docket printout as your application. Is that the application you submitted to the UTC? A No, it is not. Q Okay. 	
 of the tariff sheet you submitted to the UTC; is that correct? A Yes. Q In Mr. Wiley's questioning he referred to this docket as your this docket printout as your application. Is that the application you submitted to the UTC? A No, it is not. Q Okay. 	
 correct? A Yes. Q In Mr. Wiley's questioning he referred to this docket as your this docket printout as your application. Is that the application you submitted to the UTC? A No, it is not. Q Okay. 	
 A Yes. Q In Mr. Wiley's questioning he referred to this docket as your this docket printout as your application. Is that the application you submitted to the UTC? A No, it is not. Q Okay. 	
 Q In Mr. Wiley's questioning he referred to this docket as your this docket printout as your application. Is that the application you submitted to the UTC? A No, it is not. Q Okay. 	
 9 docket as your this docket printout as your 10 application. Is that the application you submitted to 11 the UTC? 12 A No, it is not. 13 Q Okay. 	
 application. Is that the application you submitted to the UTC? A No, it is not. Q Okay. 	
 the UTC? A No, it is not. Q Okay. 	
 A No, it is not. Q Okay. 	
¹³ Q Okay.	
¹⁴ What did you submit to the UTC?	
A I submitted the RS-4 [sic] tariff and the	
¹⁶ pro forma financial statement.	
¹⁷ Q So you never generated the document that he	
¹⁸ referred to as your application?	
¹⁹ A I did not.	
²⁰ Q Mr. Wiley also asked you several questions	
²¹ about questioning the comparison between the	
²² San Francisco Bay Area and the Puget Sound. Do you	
²³ feel that was an the comparison you made between	
²⁴ those two regions was accurate?	
A There is not a lot of things to measure our	

1 industry by. I thought it was a good measure to see 2 ship calls, and then more specifically the amount of 3 tankers, which is the bulk of our business. I 4 believed it was a good measure. 5 Q Following that he asked you a series of 6 questions about Arrow's fleet. I was a little bit 7 confused. Sometimes you referred to boats and 8 sometimes you referred to launches. Can you clarify 9 that distinction that you are making between those two 10 terms? 11 A I think in my testimony I was specific in 12 saying launches, not the amount of boats in their 13 fleet, because certain boats hold no real value or 14 significance to the launch industry. Like our 15 tugboats. Although they support us with large amounts 16 of cargo and barging and stuff, they are really not 17 part of that fleet and can do the same services. So 18 that could be the difference in the 12 boats, I don't 19 know if they are all launches or not, versus the eight 20 that we reported. 21 Q There has been some discussion of the \$300,000 22 in cash that MEI has and is reflected on its books as 23 part of the pro forma. Are you under any obligation 24 to pay that back within the next 12 months? 25 A No.

- 1 Q Are you under any obligation to pay interest
- ² on that in the next 12 months to the parent?
 - A No.

3

- 4 Q Do you have any reason to think that cash
- ⁵ won't be available for the next 12 months?
- A I have zero reason to think that we would need
 7 to collect that back.
- ⁸ Q Mr. Wiley asked you about whether or not MEI's
- ⁹ parent company could offer large volume discounts to
- ¹⁰ Crowley in other markets, such as the Bay Area or the
- Los Angeles area. Are there any -- have any large
- volume discounts been negotiated between MEI's parent
- ¹³ and Crowley?
- 14 **A No.**
- ¹⁵ Q Is there any intent to enter into such
- ¹⁶ agreement?
- 17 **A** No, there is not.
- ¹⁸ Q I mean is there any evidence whatsoever in the
- ¹⁹ record that you have seen that such an agreement
- 20 exists?

21

- A No.
- ²² Q I want to turn to RSE-8, the shipper support
- statement provided by Crowley. Do you still have that
- ²⁴ in front of you?
- 25 **A I do.**

- Q Now, can you explain for Judge Friedlander how
 it came about that you obtained this shipper support
 statement?
- 4 A After years of just little comments, we would 5 like you up here, we would support you guys, things 6 like that, we began, once it got a little more 7 serious, getting the wheels turning, and looked into 8 the application process. One of the main things was a 9 witness support statement and how it was valuable. We 10 asked if they would support us. We didn't get a 11 definite answer or not. We received this when we 12 received it.
- Q Now, Mr. Wiley asked you some questions about
 a meeting between you and Crowley and he asked you
 whether or not any rates were discussed during that
 meeting. Do you recall those questions?
- 17 **A I do.**
- ¹⁸ Q When did that meeting with Crowley occur?
- A Oh, I don't know. Well over a year, a year
 and a half.
- ²¹ Q And was that in response to any action taken
- by Crowley, for example, if Crowley requested that
- ²³ meeting or requested any information?
- A No. Actually, I think I was just doing my
- ²⁵ house account rounds and it just became a topic

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. BENTSON 212 1 during -- you know, thanking them for the business 2 throughout the coast. 3 Q When you requested the shipper support 4 statement from Crowley, did you explain what you 5 intended to use it for? 6 A I did. I also explained that I thought there 7 would also be some cross-examining that came along 8 with it. 9 Q Did you explain that it was to provide launch 10 services in the Puget Sound and that is what you were 11 seeking the certificate for? 12 A I did. 13 Q And did Crowley understand that Arrow Launch 14 is the only other provider of such services in the 15 Puget Sound? 16 MR. WILEY: Objection. Foundation. 17 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Mr. Bentson? 18 MR. BENTSON: Sure. I can rephrase, 19 Your Honor. 20 BY MR. BENTSON: 21 Q Mr. Esch, did you explain to Crowley that 22 Arrow Launch was the only other launch service 23 provider in the Puget Sound? 24 A They explained it to me. 25 Turning to RSE-8. The first sentence says, Q

	TEST	FIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. BENTSON	213
1	There	e is currently only one service provider for	
2	passe	enger freight ferry and freight services in the	
3	Puge	t Sound.	
4		Did I read that correctly?	
5	Α	You did.	
б	Q	Okay.	
7		Do you know who the one service provider for	
8	those	e services is in the Puget Sound?	
9	Α	Arrow Launch.	
10	Q	The next thing it says, "This has created	
11	timinę	g and reliability issues for us as our customers	
12	(i.e.,	major oil companies) work on a tight schedule."	
13		Did I read that correctly?	
14	Α	Yes, you did.	
15	Q	And so did you infer from that that Crowley	
16	believ	ved that having only one launch services provider	
17	causi	ing the complaint identified in Sentence No. 2?	
18	Α	Yes, that's how I read it.	
19	Q	And then the third sentence of that says, "The	
20	lack o	of competition reduces our ability to meet the	
21	need	s of our customers."	
22		Did I read that correctly?	
23	Α	You did.	
24	Q	And is that the sentence from which you	
25	inferr	ed that Crowley's needs were not being met;	

1namely, the last part of the sentence where it says2Crowley's needs are not being met?3A That's exactly where I got it.4Q Okay. Just making sure.5If you go down to the next section, to the6third-to-last sentence well, the fourth-to-last7sentence, it says, "This need is not currently being8met." And then the following sentences says, "Delays9in transporting crew to our vessels have occurred in10the past."11Do you see that sentence?12A I do.13Q Now, there was a lot of talk about delays14possibly being caused by parties other than Arrow15Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do16you remember those questions?17A I do.18Q Okay.19When you requested the shipper support10statement from Crowley, were any other of their12customers discussed?13A Any of their customers?14A of Crowley's customers, as the source of15the delays?16You17A no.		TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / MR. BENTSON 214	
 Crowley's needs are not being met? A That's exactly where I got it. Q Okay. Just making sure. If you go down to the next section, to the third-to-last sentence well, the fourth-to-last sentence, it says, "This need is not currently being met." And then the following sentences says, "Delays in transporting crew to our vessels have occurred in the past." Do you see that sentence? A I do. Q Now, there was a lot of talk about delays possibly being caused by parties other than Arrow Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do you remember those questions? A I do. Q Okay. When you requested the shipper support statement from Crowley, were any other of their customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 			
 A That's exactly where I got it. Q Okay. Just making sure. If you go down to the next section, to the third-to-last sentence well, the fourth-to-last sentence, it says, "This need is not currently being met." And then the following sentences says, "Delays in transporting crew to our vessels have occurred in the past." Do you see that sentence? A I do. Q Now, there was a lot of talk about delays possibly being caused by parties other than Arrow Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do you remember those questions? A I do. Q Okay. When you requested the shipper support statement from Crowley, were any other of their customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	1	namely, the last part of the sentence where it says	
4 Q Okay. Just making sure. 5 If you go down to the next section, to the 6 third-to-last sentence well, the fourth-to-last 7 sentence, it says, "This need is not currently being 8 met." And then the following sentences says, "Delays 9 in transporting crew to our vessels have occurred in 10 the past." 11 Do you see that sentence? 12 A I do. 13 Q Now, there was a lot of talk about delays 14 possibly being caused by parties other than Arrow 15 Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do 16 you remember those questions? 17 A I do. 18 Q Okay. 19 When you requested the shipper support 10 statement from Crowley, were any other of their 12 A Any of their customers? 13 Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of 14 the delays?	2	Crowley's needs are not being met?	
If you go down to the next section, to the third-to-last sentence well, the fourth-to-last sentence, it says, "This need is not currently being met." And then the following sentences says, "Delays in transporting crew to our vessels have occurred in the past." Do you see that sentence? A I do. Q Now, there was a lot of talk about delays possibly being caused by parties other than Arrow Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do you remember those questions? A I do. Q Okay. When you requested the shipper support statement from Crowley, were any other of their customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays?	3	A That's exactly where I got it.	
 third-to-last sentence well, the fourth-to-last sentence, it says, "This need is not currently being met." And then the following sentences says, "Delays in transporting crew to our vessels have occurred in the past." Do you see that sentence? A I do. Q Now, there was a lot of talk about delays possibly being caused by parties other than Arrow Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do you remember those questions? A I do. Q Okay. When you requested the shipper support statement from Crowley, were any other of their customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	4	Q Okay. Just making sure.	
 sentence, it says, "This need is not currently being met." And then the following sentences says, "Delays in transporting crew to our vessels have occurred in the past." Do you see that sentence? A I do. Q Now, there was a lot of talk about delays possibly being caused by parties other than Arrow Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do you remember those questions? A I do. Q Okay. When you requested the shipper support statement from Crowley, were any other of their customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	5	If you go down to the next section, to the	
 a behavior, if early, if this head is her currently being met." And then the following sentences says, "Delays in transporting crew to our vessels have occurred in the past." Do you see that sentence? A I do. Q Now, there was a lot of talk about delays possibly being caused by parties other than Arrow Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do you remember those questions? A I do. Q Okay. When you requested the shipper support statement from Crowley, were any other of their customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	6	third-to-last sentence well, the fourth-to-last	
 in transporting crew to our vessels have occurred in the past." Do you see that sentence? A I do. Q Now, there was a lot of talk about delays possibly being caused by parties other than Arrow Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do you remember those questions? A I do. Q Okay. When you requested the shipper support statement from Crowley, were any other of their customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	7	sentence, it says, "This need is not currently being	
 the past." Do you see that sentence? A I do. Q Now, there was a lot of talk about delays possibly being caused by parties other than Arrow Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do you remember those questions? A I do. Q Okay. When you requested the shipper support statement from Crowley, were any other of their customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	8	met." And then the following sentences says, "Delays	
11Do you see that sentence?12A I do.13Q Now, there was a lot of talk about delays14possibly being caused by parties other than Arrow15Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do16you remember those questions?17A I do.18Q Okay.19When you requested the shipper support20statement from Crowley, were any other of their21customers discussed?22A Any of their customers?23Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of24the delays?	9	in transporting crew to our vessels have occurred in	
12 A I do. 13 Q Now, there was a lot of talk about delays 14 possibly being caused by parties other than Arrow 15 Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do 16 you remember those questions? 17 A I do. 18 Q Okay. 19 When you requested the shipper support 20 statement from Crowley, were any other of their 21 customers discussed? 22 A Any of their customers? 23 Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of 24 the delays?	10	the past."	
13Q Now, there was a lot of talk about delays14possibly being caused by parties other than Arrow15Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do16you remember those questions?17A I do.18Q Okay.19When you requested the shipper support20statement from Crowley, were any other of their21customers discussed?22A Any of their customers?23Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of24the delays?	11	Do you see that sentence?	
 possibly being caused by parties other than Arrow Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do you remember those questions? A I do. Q Okay. When you requested the shipper support statement from Crowley, were any other of their customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	12	A Ido.	
 Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do you remember those questions? A I do. Q Okay. When you requested the shipper support statement from Crowley, were any other of their customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	13	Q Now, there was a lot of talk about delays	
 you remember those questions? A I do. Q Okay. When you requested the shipper support statement from Crowley, were any other of their customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	14	possibly being caused by parties other than Arrow	
 A I do. Q Okay. When you requested the shipper support statement from Crowley, were any other of their customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	15	Launch Services during Mr. Wiley's questioning. Do	
 Q Okay. When you requested the shipper support statement from Crowley, were any other of their customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	16	you remember those questions?	
 When you requested the shipper support statement from Crowley, were any other of their customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	17	A Ido.	
 statement from Crowley, were any other of their customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	18	Q Okay.	
 customers discussed? A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	19	When you requested the shipper support	
 A Any of their customers? Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	20	statement from Crowley, were any other of their	
 Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of the delays? 	21	customers discussed?	
the delays?	22	A Any of their customers?	
	23	Q Any of Crowley's customers, as the source of	
²⁵ A No.	24	the delays?	
	25	A No.	

1 Q Okay. 2 What was the only -- I guess the only service 3 provider at issue when you requested the shipper 4 support statement from Crowley? 5 A Was that the delays were based on waiting for 6 the boat to be available or to wait until another run 7 was headed out so they could go together. 8 Q Had you had subsequent conversations with 9 Crowley that clarified what was the source of those 10 delays? 11 MR. WILEY: Objection. Hearsay. 12 MR. BENTSON: You can answer. 13 MR. WILEY: Excuse me. 14 MR. BENTSON: Oh, I'm sorry. 15 MR. WILEY: She has to rule. JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I am going to give 16 17 you an opportunity to rebut the contention that 18 Mr. Wiley has made. 19 MR. BENTSON: I'm sorry, Your Honor. 20 It is a hearsay statement that is being called 21 for. Again, my understanding is that is admissible. 22 And Mr. Aikin from Crowley will be here tomorrow 23 morning to be cross-examined, so I don't see the 24 prejudice. 25 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Go ahead, Mr. Wiley.

	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC	Pag	
25	specific conversation. Let's ask Mr. Aikin about it.		
24	hearsay interpretations and understandings and		
23	from Mr. Aikin on that point. Again, he is asking for		
22	MR. WILEY: Most direct evidence comes		
21	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Go ahead, Mr. Wiley.		
20	provided by Arrow.		
19	statement is referring to the launch services being		
18	identify the reasons why we think the shipper support		
17	I only think it is fair to MEI that we be allowed to		
16	how he could identify that it was referring to Arrow.		
15	probably 30 minutes of questions on this statement and		
14	MR. BENTSON: Mr. Esch was asked		
13	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: That's fine.		
12	heard in response to that?		
11	MR. BENTSON: Your Honor, if I may be		
10	as opposed to Mr. Esch.		
9	might be best to discuss this when he is on the stand,		
8	that if Mr. Aikin is going to be here tomorrow, it		
7	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: And I would just say		
6	here. It is rank hearsay.		
5	out-of-court declaration that he is now repeating		
4	the ordinary course of business. This is an		
3	be the kind of evidence that people can rely upon in		
2	admissible in administrative proceedings, still has to		
1	MR. WILEY: Your Honor, hearsay, while		

1	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: And I think		
2	Mr. Wiley is making a good point here, in that there		
3	is what Mr. Wiley was asking of Mr. Esch previously		
4	was his understanding and his experience of the		
5	meeting. You are asking him specific statements from		
6	Mr. Aikin. If Mr. Aikin is going to be here tomorrow,		
7	it would be best to wait for Mr. Aikin's appearance,		
8	and then draw this information out from him, as		
9	opposed to having Mr. Esch interpret what Mr. Aikin		
10	has said, when Mr. Aikin is going to be here tomorrow.		
11	MR. BENTSON: Thank you, Your Honor.		
12	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: So I will		
13	MR. BENTSON: I can move on.		
14	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Thank you.		
15	BY MR. BENTSON:		
16	Q Mr. Esch, you were asked a series of questions		
17	by Mr. Wiley about Arrow's rates and why MEI had		
18	submitted identical rates and how that would result in		
19	cost savings to the customers. Do you remember those		
20	questions?		
21	A Yes.		
22	Q Do you distinguish between different rates and		
23	different charges?		
24	A What do you mean?		
25	Q Well, I was wondering if you said you		

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / JUDGE FRIEDLANDER	218
1	haven't received any complaints from customers about	
2	rates. You testified to that earlier. I was	
3	wondering if you had received complaints about	
4	charges?	
5	A Yes, charges.	
6	Q What kind of complaints have you heard from	
7	Crowley, for example, and charging?	
8	A Just the ancillary charges about cranes and	
9	forklifts and receiving. A lot of nickel-and-dime	
10	items that add up to more than the launch itself.	
11	MR. BENTSON: I have no further	
12	questions for you at this time.	
13	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you.	
14	I have just two clarification questions.	
15		
16	EXAMINATION	
17	BY JUDGE FRIEDLANDER:	
18	Q You described the corporate structure of MEI	
19	the parent company as owning 100 percent of MEI the	
20	applicant; is that correct?	
21	A Correct.	
22	Q Could the creditors of MEI the parent company	
23	come after the assets, then, of MEI the applicant?	
24	A No, because the assets being chartered are	
25	free and clear, meaning no debt to those boats.	
l		

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / JUDGE FRIEDLANDER	219
1	Q Okay.	
2	So they are not	
3	A Mortgaged.	
4	Q held as collateral?	
5	A Right.	
6	Q Okay.	
7	The other question I have is about the loan.	
8	You mentioned that it is not going to have to be paid	
9	back within 12 months. Is it after that point that it	
10	has to be paid back or was this actually a gift?	
11	A I think our accountant would have to say if it	
12	is a gift. I think it is an open-ended loan until	
13	they build up enough of their own capital to sustain	
14	the ups and downs of the business.	
15	Q Okay.	
16	And then if that didn't occur, then it would,	
17	my guess, become a gift?	
18	If for some reason after the projected three	
19	years there wasn't enough equity or enough profit to	
20	consider them up on their feet, would it just become a	
21	gift at that point?	
22	A It probably would, yes.	
23	Q And then if they did have to repay it back, if	
24	the company, MEI the applicant had to pay it back,	
25	would there be a certain interest rate or will the	

TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / JUDGE FRIEDLANDER 220 1 interest rate remain zero the entire life of the loan? 2 A It would be zero. We would set up plans, like 3 a payment plan, that it could afford to pay back and 4 still have liquid cash. 5 Q And you mentioned that there might be some 6 paperwork, there may be some agreement or something in 7 writing between the parent company and the applicant 8 as to the terms of this money. Do you have those? I 9 don't believe that they are in the record right now. 10 A They are not in the record. I don't have them 11 with me, but --12 Q Okay. 13 A -- we can furnish the --14 Q And have they been provided to the parties at 15 all under data requests or --16 MR. BENTSON: Your Honor, they were not 17 requested, data requests from MEI. 18 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I would find them 19 helpful. I am going to go ahead and make that Bench 20 Request No. 1. 21 So if you could provide them to me, say within 22 a week, would that be feasible? 23 THE WITNESS: Oh, sure. 24 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. I would 25 appreciate that.

	TESTIMONY OF RANDY S. ESCH / JUDGE FRIEDLANDER	221
1	MR. WILEY: Your Honor, could you state	
2	what that I just want to get a note on	
3	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: What I am requiring	
4	him	
5	MR. WILEY: Yes.	
6	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: to provide?	
7	Any paperwork that is reflective of the	
8	agreement between MEI the parent company and MEI the	
9	applicant, as to the terms and conditions of the	
10	\$300,000 loan. And that will be due next week, the	
11	21st.	
12	And those were all the questions that I had.	
13	Thank you for your testimony and you are excused.	
14	THE WITNESS: Thank you.	
15	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you.	
16	Do we need to take a break right now before we	
17	call Mr. Sevall?	
18	MR. WILEY: Not us. Not for us.	
19	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: So you don't need a	
20	break?	
21	MR. WILEY: No.	
22	MS. ENDEJAN: No.	
23	MR. SEVALL: I need to run to the rest	
24	room real quick.	
25	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Why don't we break.	

	TEST	IMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE	222
1	Five r	minutes. We will be off the record.	
2		(A brief recess.)	
3		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: We will go back on	
4	the re	ecord.	
5		f I want to remain standing so I can swear	
6	you ir	۱.	
7			
8	SCO	TT SEVALL, witness herein, having been	
9		first duly sworn on oath, was	
10		examined and testified as follows:	
11			
12		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you. You can	
13	be se	ated.	
14	I	Mr. Beattie, if you want to introduce your	
15	witne	SS.	
16		MR. BEATTIE: Thank you, Judge.	
17			
18		DIRECTEXAMINATION	
19	BY M	R. BEATTIE:	
20	Q	Good afternoon. Would you please state your	
21	name	for the record, spelling your last name?	
22	Α	It is Scott Sevall. My last name is spelled	
23	S-E-\	/-A-L-L.	
24	Q	What is your position with Commission Staff?	
25	Α	A regulatory analyst in the water and	
l	BUELL F	REALTIME REPORTING. LLC	Page: 22

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE223

- 1 transportation section.
- 2 Q Did you sponsor prefiled written testimony in
- ³ this case, which has been admitted as SS-1T?
 - A Yes.

4

- ⁵ Q Do you have any corrections to that testimony?
- 6 **A No.**
- 7 Q Did you also sponsor Exhibits SS-2 through
- ⁸ SS-3, along with your prefiled written direct
- ⁹ testimony?
- 10 **A Yes.**
- 11QDid you also sponsor prefiled cross-answering
- 12 testimony, which has been admitted as SS-4T?
- ¹³ **A Yes.**
- ¹⁴ Q And along with that cross-answering testimony,
- ¹⁵ did you sponsor Exhibit SS-5?
- 16 **A Yes.**
- ¹⁷ Q Do you have any corrections to either the
- ¹⁸ cross-answering testimony or the exhibit?
- 19 **A No, I do not.**
- ²⁰ Q And do you adopt your prefiled testimony as
- though you were giving it here in the hearing room
- ²² today?
- ²³ **A Yes.**
- ²⁴ Q Thank you.
- ²⁵ MR. BEATTIE: Mr. Sevall is available

	TEST	TIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 224	
1	for cr	ross-examination.	
2		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you.	
3		Mr. Wiley, are you ready to begin?	
4		MR. WILEY: Yes, Your Honor. I am	
5	allow	ing my colleague, in the annals of new people	
6	gettin	ng into the going on the ropes, to do the	
7	cross	8.	
8		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: All right.	
9		Mr. Fassburg?	
10		MR. FASSBURG: Thank you.	
11			
12		CROSS-EXAMINATION	
13	BY M	IR. FASSBURG:	
14	Q	Good afternoon, Mr. Sevall. I understand that	
15	you h	nave been with the Commission since August of	
16	2014	; is that correct?	
17	Α	That is correct.	
18	Q	And as you testified a moment ago, you are in	
19	the w	ater and transportation division. Is this your	
20	first a	application case in the water and transportation	
21	divisi	on?	
22	Α	Yes, it is.	
23	Q	Do I understand correctly, this will be your	
24	first ti	ime giving testimony?	
25	Α	Yes.	

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 225

1 Q I will try to take it easy on you. 2 I take that you, before coming to work for the 3 Commission, did not deal with water transportation. 4 Would that be correct? 5 A As far as regulating it? 6 Q In any respect. 7 A Well, I use them both, but yeah, that's it. 8 Q Okay. 9 So your knowledge and experience with respect 10 to the water and transportation industry is mostly 11 with respect to personal use. Would that be fair? 12 A Prior to August of 2014, that would be true. 13 Q Prior to joining or coming to work for the 14 Commission, I understand you worked for the Department 15 of Ecology; is that correct? 16 A That is correct. 17 Q How long were you with the Department of 18 Ecology? 19 A I believe I was hired there in December 2012. 20 Q Were you there --21 A November or December. 22 Q So you were there a little under two years? 23 A Yeah. Two-ish years. 24 Q Did any of your work for the Department of 25 Ecology deal with regulatory analysis?

	TEST	TIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 226
1	Α	Subject to regulations, but no, not as far as
2	putti	ng them on someone else.
3	Q	So with respect to your professional career,
4	you h	ave been performing regulatory analysis since
5	Augu	st of 2014?
6	Α	That's correct.
7	Q	Having since joined the UTC, have you become
8	famili	ar with RCW 81.84?
9	Α	81.84 I have read several times. I don't
10	comr	nit those to memory, but
11	Q	Do you have a general understanding of what it
12	requi	res?
13	Α	Yes. And I have it in front of me. I can
14	revie	w it. Sure.
15	Q	Well, I am really interested mostly in your
16	unde	rstanding as you applied it to your testimony.
17	Wher	n you wrote your testimony, did you have an
18	unde	rstanding of what was required under 81.84 in an
19	overla	ap application?
20	Α	What specific portion of the RCW or testimony
21	are y	ou referring to?
22	Q	Okay.
23		Well, I will refer you to 81.84.020,
24	speci	fically Section 1.
25		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: And you said 020?
l		

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG	227
1	MR. FASSBURG: Correct.	
2	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Thank you.	
3	BY MR. FASSBURG:	
4	Q So let me start this over a little bit. Had	
5	you read that specific provision before your testimony	
6	was prepared?	
7	A I believe I had read that. Yes, before	
8	writing my testimony I reviewed it.	
9	Q At the time your testimony was prepared, did	
10	you have a general understanding of what was required	
11	when an applicant, under 81.84, applies for a	
12	territory already served, in terms of the burden of	
13	proof of what they had to prove to	
14	A That the burden	
15	Q be granted an application?	
16	A That the burden is on in this case, that	
17	the burden would be on MEI Northwest	
18	Q What was your understanding	
19	A yes.	
20	Q of what standard they had to meet in order	
21	for that application to be granted?	
22	A I believe that's a legal interpretation that I	
23	am not nor did I testify to.	
24	Q If I understand your response, you are	
25	indicating that because you did not provide a Staff	
		Page: 22

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBU	JRG 228
1	conclusion as to whether the application should o	r
2	should not be granted, you are not prepared to sp	beak
3	also about the standards by which the applicant v	vill
4	be judged?	
5	A No. Nor am I the one doing the judging.	
6	Q Okay.	
7	Nonetheless, did you have some understand	ding
8	of what was required?	
9	A Yes.	
10	Q What is your understanding of what the	
11	applicant must show in order to be granted an	
12	overlapping application under 81.84.020?	
13	A I believe I testified to that.	
14	Give me a second.	
15	(Pause in the proceedings.)	
16	A I believe I answered the question on the	nis
17	is my testimony, SS-1T, referring to the quest	ion
18	which is on Page 5, Line 20. "The Commissio	n is
19	prohibited from issuing a certificate to territor	у
20	already served by an existing certificate holde	er
21	unless the current holder has failed or refused	d to
22	furnish reasonable or adequate service."	
23	Q Was it your understanding that this provision	n
24	that you just read from your testimony applies to	
25	launch service?	

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 229 1 A It currently does because it is interpreted 2 that launch services is regulated under Title 1 or 3 Order -- Order SBC 363-A. 4 Q Now, with respect to your understanding of the 5 rule, I take it you at least at some point attempted 6 to evaluate the testimony that had been provided and 7 consider whether or not that testimony met the 8 standard. Would that be fair? 9 A Are you talking about the testimony of the 10 applicant in this case? 11 Q The testimony that was prefiled in this 12 matter. 13 A All of it? Yes, I believe I have reviewed it 14 all. Some more than others. 15 Q Would it be correct to say that you still have 16 no opinion as to whether or not the application should 17 be granted? 18 A I currently -- since the record is still being 19 developed, I currently do not have a recommendation. 20 Q Now, I understand that you performed the 21 analysis of that testimony yourself. Is there anyone 22 else with the UTC Staff that participated in the 23 analysis of the applicant's application and testimony? 24 A Were you asking if we prepared the applicant's 25 testimony?

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 230 1 Q No. Let me rephrase that, just so I can be 2 clear. Sometimes my questions aren't great. If you 3 don't understand them just let me know. 4 I understand you evaluated the application, 5 including the financial information, to make a 6 determination as to whether or not Staff thought that 7 the applicant was financially fit to provide service; 8 is that correct? 9 A Yes. 10 Q Are you the only one within UTC Staff that 11 engaged in that analysis? 12 A I have management oversight. If there are 13 processes that involve review, then it was reviewed 14 through the management internal processes at the 15 Commission. 16 Q In terms of the legwork, did you do all of the 17 legwork? 18 A Yes. 19 Q So if I understand your testimony correctly, 20 you had a manager oversee it but you did the work? 21 A Yes. 22 Q Who is the manager who signed off on your 23 work? 24 A That would be Michael Young, who is in the 25 room, and Danny Kermode.

1 Q Is there any information that you used with 2 respect to your financial fitness evaluation that was 3 not included in the pro forma statement filed with the 4 application? 5 A Any information from MEI or... 6 Q It was intended more broadly than that. So to 7 make it more clear, did you go seek information from 8 other sources? 9 A Yes. I referred specifically to annual 10 reports for launch service providers, which are given 11 to the Commission on an annual basis, required by law. 12 Q And so those annual reports came from someone 13 other than MEI? 14 A Correct. 15 Q Did you do anything to investigate the 16 accuracy of the pro forma statement provided by MEI? 17 A An application isn't subject to an audit. It 18 is an analysis. And the applicant, in providing 19 the -- in providing the application -- it's a sworn 20 affidavit, that everything on there is accurate and 21 true, subject to perjury on the applicant's part. 22 Q Were you here in this room earlier today when 23 Mr. Esch provided his testimony? 24 A I was in the room, yes. 25 Q I take it, then, that you overheard Mr. Esch's

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 232	2
1	testimony with respect to the nature of the \$300,000	
2	cash deposit. Would that be right?	
3	A I heard him talk about the \$300,000. That's	
4	correct.	
5	Q Had you previously been made aware that the	
6	cash deposit was in the form of a loan?	
7	A The well, the application does not state	
8	that it is in the form of a loan. There is no	
9	liabilities listed. The \$300,000 was known as cash,	
10	as equity, per the application.	
11	Q In performing a financial fitness analysis, is	
12	it important to you to know both the assets and	
13	liabilities of the company?	
14	A As well as the equity, yes.	
15	Q And did you have information available to you	
16	to determine the liabilities of MEI Northwest?	
17	A The applicant said there was zero liabilities	
18	on their application.	
19	Q So if the application indicated there were	
20	zero liabilities, but in fact there is a commitment to	
21	repay the \$300,000 cash deposit, would that be an	
22	inaccurate statement, that there are zero liabilities?	
23	A As the bench request issued earlier, we don't	
24	know the terms of that agreement. That's the first	
25	time anyone said "loan," but is it truly held as a	
l		200. 232

- 1 loan? I don't know. I can't answer that.
- Q Let me ask you instead as a hypothetical. If
 it does indeed turn out to be a loan for which there
 is an obligation to make repayment, does that make the
- ⁵ financial pro forma statement inaccurate?
- A It means that the \$300,000 is a liability and
 7 not an equity.
- ⁸ Q Did you ever ask the applicant, or Mr. Esch,
- ⁹ for any information with respect to the nature of that
- ¹⁰ cash deposit?
 - A No.

11

- ¹² Q So I take it, then, that you did not verify
- ¹³ whether or not the cash deposit is held in an account
- ¹⁴ in the name of MEI Northwest, as opposed to Marine
- ¹⁵ Express, Inc.?
- A No. And I don't believe the statute requires
- ¹⁷ me to do that.
- ¹⁸ Q And I hope I am not being rude when I say
- ¹⁹ this, but I was asking whether you did it, not whether
- ²⁰ you were required to do it.
- ²¹ I believe you have answered my question.
- ²² **A Okay.**
- ²³ Q Would it make any difference to you if that
- cash deposit was not held in an account in the name of
- ²⁵ MEI Northwest?

	TEST	FIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG	234
1	Α	Not as long as the resources are available to	
2	MELI	Northwest.	
3	Q	Would it matter to you if MEI the parent	
4	comp	pany did not in fact have documentation of the	
5	comr	nitment to make that payment and the only	
6	comr	nitment came through testimony?	
7	Α	I am not a lawyer on contract law, but I	
8	belie	ve a verbal commitment could be held up in court.	
9	Му о	pinion.	
10	Q	So I take it, then, it would be satisfactory	
11	to yo	u, as long as Mr. Esch has testified there would	
12	be a	commitment to make the payment?	
13	Α	Yes.	
14	Q	In your testimony, you indicated that you	
15	believ	ved MEI's estimation of its revenue was	
16	reaso	onable. Do I recall your testimony correctly?	
17	Α	Where are you referring to? I will make sure.	
18	Q	I will direct you to Page 4, Lines 5 through	
19	10.		
20	Α	Okay. I'm there.	
21	Q	What did you do to arrive at your conclusion	
22	that t	hat estimation was reasonable?	
23	Α	I did a ratio analysis of expenses and	
24	revei	nues across the industry. If they were going to	
25		r the expenses that they say they were going to	

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 235 1 incur, the market bears that that would be a 2 reasonable estimate of revenues. 3 Q So if I understand you correctly, you based 4 your conclusion as to expected revenues based on the 5 costs they expected to incur? 6 A Yes, because this industry works on an 7 operating ratio. 8 Q Did you do anything to determine whether there 9 was an existing demand for additional launch service? 10 A No. 11 Q Did you do anything to determine whether or 12 not any of Arrow Launch's customers that were paying 13 Arrow Launch anything in that estimated range would be 14 willing to commitment that to a new applicant? 15 A You are saying did I ask Arrow Launch 16 customers to commit to providing MEI that amount of 17 revenue? 18 Q No. I am asking you what you did to determine 19 that that was a reasonable estimate beyond looking at 20 the projected costs provided by MEI. 21 A For the reasonable estimate? No. The market 22 is born competition prior, so no. I did not 23 explicitly go and find if there was providers willing 24 to cough up \$700,000. 25 Q So when you testified that you believed that

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG236	
1	was a reasonable estimate, was that a guess based on	
2	what you believe the market would bear?	
3	A That wasn't a guess. That was based off of	
4	the pro forma application which was submitted and the	
5	expenses and what the market bears.	
6	Q Did you accept Mr. Esch's testimony at face	
7	value as being correct?	
8	A We have to assume in an analysis that people	
9	are telling the truth and giving full effort. We	
10	trust the annual reports that these companies file	
11	every single year, which pay the regulatory fees.	
12	Q So you aren't concerned about the potential	
13	for bias in an applicant's testimony?	
14	A Bias is always a concern in the back of your	
15	mind, but if the applicant is willing to put forth	
16	\$300,000, only to come up here and fall on his face,	
17	then that would be his problem.	
18	Q I would like to turn for a moment to your	
19	cross-answering testimony.	
20	A Okay.	
21	Q You indicated and I will direct you to	
22	Page 2, Lines 18 to 19.	
23	A What page?	
24	Q I'm sorry. Page 2, Lines 18 to 19.	
25	You indicated that you adjusted your analysis	

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 23	7
1	of MEI's pro forma, then concluded that MEI, based on	
2	Mr. Burton's numbers, would have expected expenses of	
3	\$793,000, roughly; is that	
4	A That's correct.	
5	Q If MEI's expectations of its regulated revenue	
6	were off, it could in fact lose more than the \$93,000	
7	you said they could lose, correct?	
8	A I am not going to do a hypothetical analysis	
9	on the stand.	
10	Q Did you hear when Mr. Esch testified that	
11	repair expenses that will be incurred on behalf of MEI	
12	Northwest will in fact be paid by Marine Express,	
13	Inc.?	
14	A Yes, I heard that.	
15	Q If MEI Northwest included those projected	
16	expenses on its pro forma, that would in fact	
17	potentially increase the expected loss, correct?	
18	A The numbers would be different than what I	
19	concluded. I would agree with that. But I don't know	
20	the direction in which they would occur. I am not	
21	going to do that analysis on the stand.	
22	Q Well, one thing that would be pretty simple is	
23	if they had additional increased expenses but with no	
24	additional income to account for them, you would have	
25	an additional cost without an additional income,	
I		

	TEST	FIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG	238
1	corre	ct?	
2	Α	If all these estimates, including Mr. Burton's	
3	estin	nates, then I guess you could make that	
4	assu	mption.	
5	Q	Well, even without Mr. Burton's analysis, if	
6	you h	nave increased costs without increased revenue,	
7	the n	umbers would shift toward increased costs,	
8	corre	ct?	
9	Α	Yes, you would have higher costs.	
10	Q	You wouldn't project that shifting the repair	
11	expe	nses from MEI in California, the parent company,	
12	to ME	El Northwest, in terms of accounting, would	
13	some	how increase the revenue available in Washington,	
14	would	d you?	
15	Α	No.	
16	Q	And so on that alone, if Mr. Burton's analysis	
17	is coi	rrect, then, instead of losing \$93,000 in their	
18	first y	ear, they could potentially lose a	
19	signif	ficantly larger amount of money, correct?	
20	Α	That is a possibility, yes.	
21	Q	Why did you revise your pro forma after	
22	revie	wing Mr. Burton's testimony?	
23	Α	To prove that with the \$300,000 cash on hand	
24	that	MEI Northwest would still be viable. Even if	
25	even	if they took a \$93,000 loss, they are still able	
I			

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 239 1 to provide service for 12 months, which is what my 2 analysis is meant to provide. 3 Q Again, you accepted his estimation of revenue 4 at face value, and if it were incorrect, and if they 5 don't make that much money, isn't it in fact possible 6 that MEI will have insufficient founds to operate for 7 a full 12 months? 8 MR. BEATTIE: Objection. Asked and 9 answered. 10 MR. FASSBURG: I don't think I asked 11 that precise question previously. 12 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: How about you 13 rephrase it? MR. FASSBURG: Sure. 14 15 BY MR. FASSBURG: 16 Q If these numbers are wrong, it is possible 17 that MEI Northwest does not have funds to operate for 18 a full 12 months? 19 A The only -- the only way that I see MEI 20 Northwest not be able to provide service for a full 12 21 months is if their estimates are off, or the actuals 22 are off to the extent that there is a negative 23 \$300,000 outlay. That means combined expenses 24 increased, revenues decreased, that they would take a 25 \$300,000 loss.

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 240 1 Q If I recall correctly, on that pro forma 2 statement there was a number provided with respect to 3 essentially management fees. Do you recall that? 4 A Could you read that again? 5 Q Sure. With respect to the pro forma provided 6 by MEI, there was a charge, if I recall correctly, of 7 \$48,000, for what was essentially management fees. Do 8 you recall seeing that? 9 A I think I've got it somewhere. 10 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Which exhibit are 11 you referring to? 12 MR. FASSBURG: I will refer him to the 13 page I am looking for now. 14 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: But which exhibit? 15 MR. FASSBURG: This is Exhibit RSE-4. JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Thank you. 16 17 BY MR. FASSBURG: 18 Q I'm sorry. There is no page number, but it is 19 a few --20 A Exhibit RSE-4? 21 Q Correct. 22 A The pro forma is on -- it is Section 12. 23 MR. WILEY: That's the application. I 24 think we are referring to a simple pro forma. 25 BY MR. FASSBURG:

1		
1	Q So within the application, which is Exhibit	
2	RSE-4, we have a pro forma statement that Mr. Wiley	
3	will hand you a copy of.	
4	MR. FASSBURG: Thank you, David.	
5	BY MR. FASSBURG:	
6	Q So we have here Admin Support/Corporate Fee,	
7	48,000. Do you see that?	
8	A Yes, I see it.	
9	Q Did you do anything to determine whether that	
10	was a fair pro rata, or however they are going to	
11	charge it, basis for the fees being charged from the	
12	parent company for providing management of the	
13	operation in Washington?	
14	A No. This is an application hearing, not a	
15	rate case. This is an analysis on an application, not	
16	an audit to set rates.	
17	Q I believe the answer was "no"; is that right?	
18	A No.	
19	Q If, in fact, a fair cost basis for the service	
20	being provided by MEI the parent to MEI Northwest is a	
21	larger number, could that not in fact drive up the	
22	potential loss even higher?	
23	A If the estimates are off, if any of the	
24	estimates that MEI has are wrong, there is going to be	
25	a financial impact to it period. These are estimates	
		Page 2/

- ¹ we are working with.
- ² Q Do you have any idea how that is being
- ³ charged, in terms of, is that a flat fee? Is that an
- 4 hourly rate?

7

- 5 A I do not.
- 6 Q Did you ask?
 - A No, because this is not a rate case.
- ⁸ Q Did you do anything to determine whether MEI
- 9 Northwest will be required to pay its parents for
- 10 hourly rates for any of its employees?
- A No. I -- I took the pro forma -- the
- 12 pro forma financial statement provided, compared it to
- ¹³ what the market bears, and went forward.
- 14 Q I would like to turn back to your original
- ¹⁵ response testimony of November 1st.
- 16 A That's T1?
- 17 Q Correct.
 - On Page 5.
- ¹⁹ **A Page 5.**

18

- ²⁰ **Q** Lines 4 to 5.
- ²¹ You testified that the California market is
- similar to the Puget Sound area. What personal
- ²³ knowledge do you have of the market for launch service
- ²⁴ in California?
- A I was using shipping, gross shipping numbers

- 1 on that.
- Q Did you hear the testimony earlier, when
 Mr. Wiley was questioning Mr. Esch, with respect to
 those shipping numbers?
- A I have heard that testimony, yes.
 Q Have you reviewed Mr. Harmon's testimony, his
 prefiled testimony, in which he discusses that there
 is errors in the numbers being used by Mr. Esch with
 respect to the numbers for the Puget Sound?
- 10 **A** Yes. At the time of this, I had not seen
- ¹¹ Mr. Harmon's testimony, to be able to examine that,
- ¹² compared to what I was writing.
- ¹³ Q Now that you have reviewed Mr. Harmon's
- 14 testimony, do you stand by your statement that the
- ¹⁵ California market is similar to the Puget Sound area?
- A I would say I don't know if the California
- ¹⁷ market is the same as the Puget Sound.
- ¹⁸ Q Do you know whether California is regulated
- ¹⁹ similarly to Washington with respect to launch
- ²⁰ service?
- A I believe they are not regulated in the same
- ²² fashion in Washington.
- ²³ Q Now turning to Page 6.
- A Page 6 of the testimony?
- ²⁵ **Q Correct**.

	TEST	FIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG	244
1		I will direct you to Line 3. You testified	
2	that t	he Commissioning had no record of a failure or	
3	refus	al by Arrow Launch, correct?	
4	Α	That's correct.	
5	Q	Is that still true as of today?	
б	Α	That is still true as of today. I have no	
7	reco	rd if it.	
8	Q	You discussed MEI's testimony with respect to	
9	the re	eason it is requesting the Commission to consider	
10	its ap	plication, is that it alleges Arrow lacks	
11	availability and resources to serve its customers in		
12	the Puget Sound.		
13		Have you done anything to independently	
14	evalu	ate Arrow's resources and availability?	
15	Α	Well, there was no complaints issued that they	
16	faileo	d or refused service, so I would stand by that.	
17	Q	Sure. My question was just a little bit	
18	differ	ent. Did you do anything to investigate their	
19	claim	ı	
20	Α	I	
21	Q	specifically with respect to availability	
22	and r	resources?	
23	Α	As far as availability and resources, no.	
24	Q	Now, when you stated that there is no	
25	Com	mission record of a failure or refusal, did you	

	TEST	TIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 245
1	actua	ally review Commission records with respect to
2	Arrov	v Launch?
3	Α	I did. I contacted the consumer protection
4	dowr	nstairs, who holds those records.
5	Q	Do you know how far back the records go?
6	Α	I do not know. I could find out.
7	Q	So as we sit here today, you can't tell us
8	wher	e those go back for the entire 27 years of Arrow's
9	existe	ence?
10	Α	I cannot tell you if it is all 27 years or
11	not.	
12	Q	Do you believe that that is a complete
13	respo	onse with respect to the Commission's records on
14	Arrov	v?
15	Α	I believe it is. I believe there has never
16	been	a complaint against Arrow.
17	Q	Do you understand that Arrow has customers
18	that i	nclude global oil conglomerates like Shell Oil?
19	Α	Yes. And ConocoPhillips. Yes.
20	Q	Have you ever looked at an SEC statement for
21	Shell	Oil to see what its gross annual revenue is?
22	Α	l did not ever look at Shell, no.
23	Q	Okay.
24	Α	But I have looked at 10-K forms filed with the
25	SEC	for various corporations.

Q Sure.

1

	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING. LLC	Pa
25	those customers? I know you called it a survey, but	
24	Q How would you classify your speaking with	
23	A That is correct.	
22	by MEI; is that correct?	
21	too intimidated to raise their complaints as alleged	
20	customers to investigate the allegation that they were	
19	Q I understand you spoke with some of Arrow's	
18	BY MR. FASSBURG:	
17	the people who make up the corporation could be.	
16	A I don't believe a corporation could be, but	
15	opinion.	
14	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: He can give his	
13	the foundation. It is based on a hypothetical anyway.	
12	MR. FASSBURG: I think I have provided	
11	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Mr. Fassburg?	
10	foundation.	
9	MR. BENTSON: Objection. Lacks	
8	operated company located only in Washington state?	
7	intimidated by Arrow Launch, a family-owned and	
6	Do you think a company that size would be	
5	annual revenue for 2015 was \$264 billion.	
4	curiosity. Shell Oil, the parent company, their gross	
3	represent to you, I looked it up myself out of	
2	I bet you wouldn't be shocked. I will	

	TEST	TIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 247
1	was i	t an interview or did you prepare a survey?
2	Α	It was I contacted them, out of the blue to
3	them	, six customers on the phone, and asked if they
4	were	satisfied or dissatisfied with Arrow's launch
5	servi	ces provided in the Puget Sound.
6	Q	Was that verbatim the question that you asked
7	them	?
8	Α	Yeah.
9	Q	Other than
10	Α	My memory. It was clear back in October. I
11	don'i	t have a transcript of it, but
12	Q	Now, when you say you don't have a transcript,
13	lass	ume that means there is no transcript of it?
14	Α	I don't believe there would be a transcript of
15	any o	of those calls.
16	Q	Did you record the calls?
17	Α	No. I don't think my phone has that
18	сара	bility.
19	Q	Did you take notes on those calls?
20	Α	l did.
21	Q	Is it fair that the single customer that you
22	ident	ified in your testimony as being dissatisfied
23	with <i>i</i>	Arrow was Crowley Petroleum?
24	Α	I've got my notes on that. The out of the
25	six c	ustomers surveyed, the only one that said they

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 248	
1	are dissatisfied and support MEI would be Crowley	
2	Maritime.	
3	Q Did Crowley explain their dissatisfaction in	
4	any way?	
5	MR. BEATTIE: Objection. Hearsay.	
б	MR. FASSBURG: I'm just asking him based	
7	on what he has recorded in his survey, what they	
8	indicated or whether they indicated the basis of	
9	their satisfaction. I didn't ask him what it was.	
10	MR. BEATTIE: I will refer to	
11	Mr. Wiley's argument on this point from earlier and	
12	incorporate it by reference.	
13	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: You are going to	
14	have to remind me what that was.	
15	MR. FASSBURG: I'll move along.	
16	MR. BEATTIE: Mr. Aikin will be here	
17	tomorrow.	
18	MR. FASSBURG: It's fine. I will move	
19	along.	
20	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: And I would ask	
21	Mr. Sevall if Mr. Aikin was the person for Crowley	
22	that you talked with	
23	THE WITNESS: Mr. Aikin was	
24	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: on the survey?	
25	THE WITNESS: not. It was the local	

		Dago: 2/0
25	Did Ms. Evans indicate to you whether she was	
24	Q So let's get that one right.	
23	BY MR. FASSBURG:	
22	discussion.	
21	THE WITNESS: It would be a different	
20	good.	
19	MR. FASSBURG: Ms. Crowley. That's	
18	Q Did you ask Ms. Evans	
17	BY MR. FASSBURG:	
16	MR. FASSBURG: Thank you, David.	
15	MR. WILEY: Ms. Evans.	
14	someone who frequently	
13	Q Did you ask Ms. Crowley whether she was	
12	MEI.	
11	simply said that she was dissatisfied and supported	
10	A A description or basis of it, no. She just	
9	dissatisfaction with Arrow?	
8	Q Did Ms. Evans provide you the basis of her	
7	BY MR. FASSBURG:	
6	Crowley.	
5	not there was additional information provided by	
4	Mr. Sevall to answer your question, then, whether or	
3	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I would ask	
2	Evans.	
1	representative in Anacortes. Her name was Lindy	
	TESTIMONT OF SCOTT SEVALE / MIX. TASSBORG	243
	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG	249

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 250
1	a person who frequently interacted with Arrow?
2	A She indicated that she is over the Crowley
3	area. So all of the Crowley boats that come in and
4	out of Anacortes I believe would be she would
5	interact with them, scheduling services.
б	Q Did she ever tell you how many people with
7	Crowley interact with Arrow?
8	A I have no clue. She did not tell me that, no.
9	Q So moving on. You indicated at Page 8, Lines
10	2 to 3
11	A For 1T?
12	Q 1T.
13	A Okay.
14	Q You stated that customer choice would permit
15	customers and I am paraphrasing to be able to
16	signal their dissatisfaction with a particular
17	service. Do you also believe that the residents of
18	Washington's island communities should be able to
19	select among ferry services?
20	A Well, if I am interpreting the question
21	correctly, you are talking about two different
22	services which are distinguished as different services
23	in the application. One is launch and one is ferry
24	service.
25	Q Am I

Docket No. TS-160479 - Vol. III TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 251 1 A I don't understand exactly what you are 2 getting at, but ferry is not the same as launch. 3 Q Certainly, but my question was nonetheless, do 4 you believe that discriminating customers should be 5 permitted to choose between their ferry providers? 6 MR. BEATTIE: Objection. Relevance. 7 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Mr. Fassburg? 8 MR. FASSBURG: These are regulated under 9 the same statute. 10 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I would just say --11 and I will allow you to jump in here in just a moment. 12 Why would ferry service be at issue in this case if we 13 are talking only about launch service? 14 MR. FASSBURG: Because this goes to the 15 ability to provide multiple services, competition 16 under the statute. Mr. Sevall has testified that he 17 believes customer choice would be a reason to allow 18 competition. 19 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Mr. Beattie? 20 MR. BEATTIE: Well, Your Honor, I think 21 that -- that you know where I am going with this. 22 This is a launch service application and I don't know 23 how relevant it is to talk about passenger ferries, 24 which is, I think, where the question is directed at. 25 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: And I would agree.

	TEST	IMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG	252
1	If that	is where the question is directed I am going	
2	to sus	stain the objection.	
3	BY M	R. FASSBURG:	
4	Q	Do you have an understanding of the meaning of	
5	the te	rm "cream skimming"?	
6	Α	Does it have to do with milk? I'm assuming,	
7	yeah.	Churn butter. I don't know.	
8	Q	How about if I use the word "cherry-picking"?	
9	Α	Cherry-picking. Yes.	
10	Q	What does the word cherry-picking mean to you	
11	in the	regulatory context?	
12	Α	Well, there is a current case that is going	
13	forwa	ard in the federal world where a ferry statute is	
14	being	g challenged, where you've got residents on the	
15	end c	of a 50-mile lake and some people are proposing to	
16	put fo	orth competition in that during this high	
17	sease	on for tourists. That would be cherry-picking.	
18	lf you	ı are able to just take the prime season, and	
19	that o	one being tourism-based summer activity, that	
20	would	d be cherry-picking.	
21	Q	If I am understanding your testimony	
22	corre	ctly, when there is competition and one of the	
23	comp	etitors is seeking only most lucrative work, that	
24	would	I be considered cherry-picking?	
25	Α	In a regulated world, yeah, that could be	

	TES	TIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 253
1	consi	dered cherry-picking.
2	Q	Cherry-picking, if allowed, could potentially
3	incre	ase the cost to customers outside the most
4	lucra	tive areas, couldn't it?
5	Α	There is that possibility, but how companies
6	are r	un is based on their internal decisions, not
7	Staff	's decision, not regulation.
8	Q	Are you familiar with the operating ratio
9	meth	od of ratemaking?
10	Α	Operational rational ratemaking?
11	Q	Operating ratio.
12	Α	Operating ratio. Sorry about that.
13		Yes.
14	Q	The UTC uses the operating ratio for
15	raten	naking in launch service, correct?
16	Α	That's correct.
17	Q	And under the operating ratio method of
18	raten	naking, if costs are in fact increased, that can
19	drive	up the rates, the fares charged, correct?
20	Α	As long as the Commission has deemed them to
21	be p	rudent and valid costs, it could do that, yes.
22	Q	Can costs be driven up if one of the
23	comp	petitors is cherry-picking?
24	Α	Only if the Commission were to deem them to be
25	prud	ent.

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 254 1 Q Do you have a conclusion as to whether MEI's 2 application would be considered cherry-picking? 3 A I don't have an opinion or conclusion on 4 whether it would be cherry-picking or not. 5 Q Moving on a little bit to Page 8, Lines 16 to 6 20. You state there is precedent for issuing 7 overlapping certificates. 8 A That's correct. 9 Q I understand you base that statement on a 10 number of orders that you have summarized in a chart, 11 which I believe is Exhibit SS-3. 12 A ls it 2 or 3? 13 Q Two. 14 And so you have summarized those orders in 15 Exhibit SS-2. Is that the basis of your testimony 16 that there is precedent for issuing overlapping 17 certificates? 18 A That is correct. The Commission has done it 19 before and that means there is no legal boundary 20 saying they couldn't do it again if they have legal 21 justification to do it. 22 MR. FASSBURG: I'm going to object to 23 the responsiveness of the response. 24 BY MR. FASSBURG: Q Mr. Sevall, my question was a little different 25

5	Q Did you review each of those orders?	
6	A Yes, I did. That's been a while ago, but.	
7	Q Do you recall the most recent of any of those	se
8	orders that are included in Exhibit SS-2?	
9	A Not the specific dates. I believe the last	
10	one was 3/8/05, and so that has probably got	the last
11	date on it, but the original order was 1977.	
12	Q Would it be fair to say that those orders we	ere
13	issued in a short succession?	
14	A Yeah. I believe they were only over a tw	o- or
15	three-year period in general.	
16	Q Do you have any personal knowledge of ho	ow or
17	whether launch service was provided in Washing	ton
18	prior to the Commission's determinations who reg	gulate
19	launch service?	
20	A These orders represent the grandfatheri	ing in,
21	I believe, as Mr. Jack Harmon testified to in hi	S
22	testimony. In order to grandfather something	∣in, you
23	have to have previously provided the service	in that
24	area, is my understanding. And so this would	l be an
25	accurate representation of what the competiti	ve launch
l	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC	Page: 255

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 256 1 service looked like, roughly, in the late '70s and 2 early '80s. 3 Q So prior to the existence of regulation, is it 4 your understanding that each of these launch companies 5 was operating in their respective territories? 6 A Based off of the orders and the grandfathering 7 assumptions, I would have to assume yes. 8 Q Now, in your review of those orders, did you 9 find that in fact some of those were based upon a 10 determination that another certificated launch carrier 11 that had, in that short succession, already obtained a 12 certificate was not providing reasonable and adequate 13 service? A I believe there are a few of them in there. 14 15 Q In fact --16 A I can't point to exactly which ones right now 17 on the stand. 18 Q In fact, the remainder of them were all 19 concurrent applications, signed on the same day, 20 correct? 21 A I don't know if they were all signed on the 22 same day. These applications came forward and they 23 got approval to operate in these areas. I don't doubt 24 that. 25 Q Can you point to a single one of these orders

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. FASSBURG 257
1	that was granted without first making a finding that
2	they were either concurrent or that there was a
3	failure or a refusal to provide reasonable and
4	adequate service?
5	A No, I don't believe any of them were on or
6	a lack of reasonable or adequate service.
7	Q Sorry. Your answer confused me.
8	A Yeah. It confused me, too. Sorry. I will
9	restate it.
10	I don't believe any of these certificates
11	issued from any of these orders were because of a lack
12	of reasonable service.
13	Q Let's try that one more time. I am still
14	confused.
15	Is it correct that in the very second order
16	there was a finding of failure and failure and/or
17	refusal to provide reasonable and adequate service by
18	the first applicant?
19	A I would have to review that order, but that
20	sounds like it could be true. The order would reflect
21	that.
22	Q So going back through these, Island Mariner
23	was the first to apply for launch service in the state
24	of Washington, correct?
25	A In Order 363, yes.

1	Q And Lavina Longstaff, when she applied for
2	launch service, the Commission reached a finding that
3	Island Mariner failed or refused to provide reasonable
4	and adequate service, correct?
5	A So you would be talking about Order 365, the
6	first order war Ms. Longstaff?
7	Q Do you recall that?
8	A I don't recall that order off the top of my
9	head.
10	Q When you state that there is precedent for the
11	Commission to grant overlap, are you meaning that
12	within the confines of 81.84.020 the Commission has a
13	standard by which it can grant overlap?
14	A Title 81 says reasonable the refusal of
15	reasonable and adequate service. If they deemed that
16	there was a lack of reasonable or adequate service, I
17	believe they could issue overlap.
18	Q Sure. I want to make sure I understand your
19	testimony. You say there is precedent. Are you
20	providing that comment within the context of the
21	Commission's ability to reach a finding under
22	81.84.020, Section 1?
23	A No. This is simply saying that we have issued
24	overlapping the past and that's it.
25	Q Are you telling the Commission today that

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN	259
1	there is precedent by which the Commission can ignore	
2	the requirements of 81.84.020, Section 1?	
3	A No.	
4	MR. FASSBURG: I will pass the witness.	
5	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you.	
6	Ms. Endejan.	
7	MS. ENDEJAN: Okay.	
8		
9	CROSS-EXAMINATION	
10	BY MS. ENDEJAN:	
11	Q Good afternoon, Mr. Sevall.	
12	THE WITNESS: Red button.	
13	MS. ENDEJAN: Red light.	
14	Can you hear me now?	
15	BY MS. ENDEJAN:	
16	Q Again, I am Judy Endejan and I am here on	
17	behalf of my client, Pacific Cruises Northwest, Inc.	
18	I will try not to repeat the questions that	
19	Mr. Fassburg asked you, but if I could turn your	
20	attention to something you talked about with him. On	
21	Page 5 of your opening testimony, that's 1T, at the	
22	bottom of the page, Lines 20, you talked about, "The	
23	Commission is prohibited from issuing a certificate to	
24	territory already served by an existing certificate	
25	holder."	

	TES	TIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN	260
1		Do you remember that?	
2	Α	Yes. Lines 20 and 22. I see that.	
3	Q	Okay.	
4		And so this came from the statute RCW	
5	81.84	4.020, correct? Maybe not word for word, but in	
6	subs	tance?	
7	Α	Yeah. I even footnote it there.	
8	Q	Okay.	
9		And in the course of performing your work on	
10	this p	particular case, in reviewing that application	
11	you r	referred to the statute. That again is referenced	
12	in yo	ur question on the bottom of Page 5. Would that	
13	be a	fair statement?	
14	Α	81.84.020. Yes.	
15	Q	Okay.	
16		So in light of that statute, wouldn't you	
17	agree	e that the scope of your analysis would be to	
18	deter	mine if the current certificate holder has failed	
19	or ref	fused to furnish reasonable and adequate service?	
20		That was something that you were tasked with	
21	doing	g.	
22	Α	Correct. And I believe I answered the	
23	ques	stion on the next page, referring	
24	Q	Okay.	
25	Α	that we have never had a complaint.	

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN 261 1 Q Correct. 2 And isn't it true -- and if you would turn to 3 Page 7, Lines 11 through 16, and take a moment to read 4 that. 5 A Seven, 11 through 16? 6 Q Page 7 of your opening testimony, 11 through 7 16. 8 A Okay. 9 Q Okay. 10 So am I reading that passage correctly to 11 state that you have not found the condition in RCW 12 81.84.020 that would allow the Commission to grant a 13 certificate to the applicant in this case? 14 A In that actual line, on Line 15 and 16, I 15 state, "I am not prepared to conclude that Arrow 16 Launch has failed or refused to furnish reasonable and 17 adequate service within the meaning of the statute." 18 Q So I guess that's a "yes" to my question? 19 A That is an "I don't know." 20 Q So when you say you don't know, it means you 21 are -- basically have not concluded anything with 22 respect to whether Arrow has failed or refused to 23 furnish reasonable and adequate service at this time? 24 Is that what you are saying? 25 A Correct. I have gone through our records. I

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN 262 1 have no records, but the evidentiary record here is 2 not closed and so I cannot make that conclusion. 3 Q But since you made that statement as of 4 November 1st, 2016, you have had the opportunity to 5 read the testimony filed by the parties on 6 December 5th, 2016. Would that be correct? 7 A I have, yes. 8 Q Okay. 9 And nothing in the testimony that you reviewed 10 from December 5th, 2016, has caused you to change your 11 opinion as reflected in the statement in your opening 12 testimony, that you are not prepared to conclude that 13 Arrow Launch has failed or refused to furnish 14 reasonable and adequate service? 15 A I am still not prepared to conclude that Arrow 16 has failed or refused to furnish reasonable or 17 adequate service. 18 Q Okay. 19 So let's go over the evidence that you have 20 looked at with respect to that particular issue, okay? 21 A All right. 22 Q And I believe you said that you investigated 23 and found no complaints or records of concern at the 24 Commission's -- within the Commission's records, 25 correct?

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN 263
1	A That's correct.
2	Q Okay.
3	Now, wouldn't you agree that that's a pretty
4	good indicator that there is no service problem with
5	the regulated provider?
6	A That is one indicator, yes, but the
7	evidentiary record here is still open.
8	Q Okay.
9	And what do you anticipate being presented in
10	this open evidentiary record that might cause you to
11	change your mind in any way?
12	MR. BEATTIE: Objection. Calls for
13	speculation about what the remainder of the
14	evidentiary record may show.
15	MS. ENDEJAN: Well, Your Honor, he
16	has we now have the record. All of we are here
17	at the hearing, we have all of the prefiled testimony,
18	and the witness has said, well, the record still isn't
19	closed. I am basically asking him, what do you think
20	is going to come out that might make you change your
21	mind, because what Staff says is a pretty important
22	factor in Commission proceeding. I am entitled
23	explore basically the basis for his, I guess, lack of
24	closure on that particular issue.
25	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Did you have

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN 264	
1	anything you wanted to add?	
2	MR. BEATTIE: Sure, Judge.	
3	This witness has on multiple occasions said he	
4	is waiting for all of the record evidence to come in	
5	before Staff is willing to make a recommendation,	
б	which it will most likely do in its brief after the	
7	close of the evidentiary record.	
8	Multiple lawyers here are trying to find	
9	different angles to get at the same question, but	
10	it's you know, we have hoed this row already.	
11	BY MS. ENDEJAN:	
12	Q Well, let me be very clear because this is	
13	very important. Does Staff intend to make a	
14	recommendation in this proceeding?	
15	A I believe my lawyer said we intend to make a	
16	recommendation in our in our final brief, when we	
17	have the full record.	
18	Q So the parties will not be entitled question	
19	or probe the basis for your recommendation if it is	
20	rendered in a brief? Is that your testimony?	
21	Mr. Sevall, you are the fact witness here. If	
22	the Commission intends to receive a recommendation	
23	from the Staff, all of the parties as a matter of due	
24	process are entitled probe the basis for your	
25	recommendation.	

1	MR. BEATTIE: Objection. Your Honor,
2	Mr. Sevall is not prepared to make pronouncements
3	about how the process will be handled. His testimony
4	says I am not prepared to make a recommendation at
5	this time.
6	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I understand that.
7	I guess I have a little bit of concern, as
8	well as Ms. Endejan, because if Staff does raise an
9	argument, which can include a recommendation for the
10	very first time on brief, none of the parties will
11	have had any opportunity to question him on that,
12	whereas everyone else has had their positions out in
13	full in the record and Staff has been able to question
14	them on it. No one will get the same opportunity for
15	Staff.
16	I would like to know personally if that is
17	what Staff intends, to have a recommendation only in
18	the brief.
19	We do, I believe, have an initial brief and a
20	reply brief, but I think procedurally there may be two
21	weeks in between, I will have to check the procedural
22	schedule for that, but it would not allow a very
23	robust due process for the other parties.
24	MR. BEATTIE: Very well, Judge. I think
25	the solution here is for Ms. Endejan to ask again
	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN 266
1	whether Scott is prepared, based on anything he has
2	seen or thinks he may see, to make a recommendation.
3	If he is, then he should answer, and if he says he
4	still isn't, then I think that has to end the inquiry.
5	I don't know where else we can go with it.
6	MS. ENDEJAN: Your Honor, maybe I could
7	phrase it this way.
8	BY MS. ENDEJAN:
9	Q What is it that you would like to see that you
10	have not seen in the record presented that would cause
11	you to formulate a final recommendation?
12	A An absolute proof that I believe Arrow Launch
13	has not failed to refuse for furnish reasonable
14	service. The only gray area comes from the survey and
15	the and the Crowley witness, which is on the stand
16	tomorrow, and I have not heard that testimony.
17	Nobody here knows particularly what Crowley's
18	complaint is.
19	MS. ENDEJAN: Your Honor, I am going to
20	have to pick that one apart. Do we want to take a
21	break now and spare the court reporter's fingers or do
22	you want me to keep going?
23	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Why don't we take a
24	quick five-minute recess.
25	Thank you. We will be off the record.

l

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN 267
1	(A brief recess.)
2	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: All right. It looks
3	like we are all back in our seats.
4	I should correct something that I said earlier
5	as far as the procedural schedule. It looks like we
6	do not have initial and reply briefs, we only have
7	simultaneous posthearing briefs, so there is just that
8	only that one opportunity.
9	Ms. Endejan, you're up.
10	MS. ENDEJAN: Thank you. Thank you,
11	Your Honor.
12	BY MS. ENDEJAN:
13	Q Then that makes it, I guess, quite critical to
14	factually explore the basis for your opinion,
15	Mr. Sevall, okay?
16	A Okay.
17	Q All right.
18	And I don't want to put words in your mouth,
19	but I believe I heard you just say that you are
20	waiting for additional information as to something
21	that would tell you one way or the other that Arrow is
22	not providing the level of service required by
23	81.84.020. Is that what am I hearing you say that?
24	A Yes. My position, after thinking about it
25	further, and now knowing there is only one brief

1	and I am not a lawyer so people's judicial rights I'm	
2	not good at. Staff's position in this application	
3	hearing was because we are required to do financial	
4	review of applicant. The burden is on the applicant,	
5	and Staff will abstain from giving any recommendation	
б	in a brief.	
7	Q So I take it from that last sentence, then,	
8	that Staff will not be rendering an opinion as to	
9	whether Arrow Launch has failed or refused to provide	
10	reasonable and adequate service within the meaning of	
11	the statute. Is that a correct statement?	
12	A Staff is not going to take a position on that.	
13	We will let the record stand as it is and let the	
14	judge interpret it and come to her conclusion without	
15	Staff's conclusion.	
16	Q Okay.	
17	And you let me ask you a couple of	
18	questions about the survey that you took.	
19	A Okay.	
20	Q Now, you undertook that survey on your own	
21	initiative, correct?	
22	A Yes. There was an allegation of dissatisfied	
23	customers and Staff investigated that, or I	
24	investigated that.	
25	Q Okay.	
	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC	

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN 269 1 And in your testimony you call it a, quote, 2 limited survey. Now, this was not really a formal 3 survey, was it? Wasn't it just more of pick up the 4 phone and call people and ask them questions? 5 A I picked up the phone and called six customers 6 of Arrow Launch. Those customers --7 Q And that was my next question. How did you 8 identify the customers to call? 9 A I went to -- frankly, down the customer list 10 and kind of went to the six biggest. So it was 11 Alaskan Tanker Company, Blue Water Shipping Company, 12 ConocoPhillips, Crowley Maritime, Foss Maritime, and 13 Trans Navigation Corporation. 14 THE WITNESS: Sorry if I was speaking 15 too fast. 16 A Those six companies represent 70 percent of 17 the revenue in which Arrow has generated, at least 18 within the test period of their last rate case. 19 BY MS. ENDEJAN: 20 Q Okay. 21 And how did you find the appropriate person in 22 those companies to talk to about Arrow? That must 23 have been a gargantuan task. 24 A It is. It took a couple days. I can tell 25 you, ConocoPhillips has a very good switchboard

1	operator and managed to find somebody when I said, I
2	need to talk to somebody about tankers in the Puget
3	Sound, because that's all I could call Houston with.
4	It did take time, that's correct.
5	Q Okay.
6	I am not certain if I heard this in your
7	responses to Mr. Fassburg's testimony, but did you ask
8	each person, when you finally located them, the same
9	question or was it just a generic question?
10	A It was a generic question about their
11	satisfaction with launch services in the Puget Sound
12	being provided by Arrow Launch.
13	Q Okay.
14	And in your testimony you stated that
15	basically, let's see, two customers had positive
16	comments, which is good. Meaning no service problem,
17	correct?
18	A That's correct. That was Alaskan Tanker and
19	Blue Water Shipping.
20	Q Okay.
21	And then you said three had no issues with
22	Arrow. Would it be fair to say that they also didn't
23	have any service problems with Arrow?
24	A Three did not have any service issues with
25	Arrow, but in general they also said, as a tag line,
	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN 271
1	we support competition.
2	Q Okay.
3	And then the only one who was dissatisfied was
4	Crowley, correct?
5	A Crowley, which represents 15 percent of the
6	market. That's correct.
7	Q Okay. Fine.
8	So based upon what you just said, it would be
9	fair to say, then, that five out of the six companies
10	that you called did not have service issues with
11	Arrow?
12	A That's correct.
13	Q Okay.
14	And how did the issue of competition come up
15	in your conversations with these six companies?
16	A They brought it up. I simply asked, Would
17	you what is your service level? We have another
18	person applying and what is your service level with
19	Arrow Launch? Because they were questioning why on
20	earth I was even calling them, so I had to tell them
21	what the UTC is in the first place, and then, you
22	know, why I am a little background on why I am
23	contacting them.
24	And so in that in that brief bit they
25	learned that somebody was looking to go come into the

1 market and compete. And they answered the question. 2 Well, we've had no service -- no service issues, but 3 we would support a competitor coming in. And that's 4 their words, not mine. 5 Q Okay. 6 So it was volunteered, as opposed to you 7 saying, oh, by the way, would you favor competition? 8 A Yeah. Those three volunteered it and I just 9 marked it down because it was a noted difference from 10 what Alaskan Tanker, Blue Water, and Crowley said. 11 Q Okay. 12 So as you sit here today, the only evidence 13 before the Commission that there is some problem with 14 Arrow Launch's service is that of Crowley Petroleum 15 Services; is that correct? 16 A Yes. I guess from the survey and from the 17 shipper support statement that they sponsored. 18 Q Okay. 19 And how many customers does Arrow have, based 20 upon your review of the customer list? 21 A I want to say it's -- I saw 40. Mid 40s, I 22 think. 23 Q Okay. 24 A I can't recall off the top of my head, no. Q Well, where did you get the list of customers? 25

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN 273	
1	A That was provided in the last general rate	
2	case, which I did.	
3	Q Okay. All right.	
4	And would it be would you have a position	
5	one way or the other as to whether evidence of	
6	dissatisfaction from one customer equals proof that	
7	Arrow Launch has failed or refused to provide adequate	
8	service?	
9	A The comment made to me of general	
10	dissatisfaction on its surface I wouldn't say is	
11	refusal to provide adequate service, but that one	
12	customer is 15 percent of the market, so we need to be	
13	mindful of what they if there really is a problem	
14	there.	
15	Q Did you do anything to probe Ms. Evans for the	
16	reasons why Crowley was dissatisfied?	
17	A No, I did not. I simply found out she was	
18	dissatisfied and that was it.	
19	Q Okay.	
20	So as far as you know, it could be she was	
21	upset over late payment charges on a bill?	
22	A I told her I asked her if she knew about	
23	the consumer protection area downstairs and if she has	
24	ever gone through that. We have an internal procedure	
25	to vet those. That wasn't my position or my job at	

- 1 that point in time.
- Q Did you ever advise her that the Commission
 has the capacity to hear and resolve customer
 complaints over regulated services? Did that come up
 at all?
 A That was part of what I was alluding there to
- 7 when I notified her of our consumer protection stuff.
- 8 If this dissatisfaction is to some level, she can call
- ⁹ them and get help with the complaint, or if Crowley
- ¹⁰ were to need...
- 11 Q When you say "them," who are you referring to?
- **A** Consumer protection downstairs.
- ¹³ Q Okay. Downstairs.
- 14 **A Yes.**
- ¹⁵ Q You were pointing downstairs. I don't know
- ¹⁶ where you put consumer protection.
- 17 And do you know, did -- and you had that call
- ¹⁸ with Crowley when approximately?
- A I believe that was October 20th or 21st I

²⁰ marked down.

- ²¹ Q And did you do anything since then to -- we're
- ²² now on Valentine's Day. Happy Valentine's Day. Did
- ²³ you do anything to see if Crowley ever filed any
- ²⁴ complaint about Arrow?
- A I have not actively asked consumer protection

1 people, but I work in the same building. I have not heard that anyone filed a complaint against Arrow. 2 3 Q Okay. 4 So would it be fair to say, just to clarify 5 the record, that -- you know, that you didn't mean 6 your conversations to be considered a survey in the 7 classical sense, of, you know, you design a survey, 8 and then you do a statistical analysis, et cetera, or 9 was this just more of an information-gathering 10 exercise for you? 11 A This was more information gathering to find 12 out if the applicant's testimony had any validity to 13 it. 14 Q Okay. 15 Now let me turn to another topic regarding 16 overlapping areas because I am a little confused about 17 your chart and your testimony in response to other 18 cross-examination questions. 19 Do you know if any of these companies are 20 still in business today and providing launch service? 21 A The -- well, over 40 years the market has 22 changed. I do not believe any of these individuals to 23 be providing a launch service anymore, no. I don't 24 believe I have ever seen them come across my desk. 25 Q Okay.

	TES	TIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN 276
1		So would it be fair to say that what happened
2	back	in the '70s, approximately 1997, is that the
3	Com	mission decided that it would exercise jurisdiction
4	over	launch services in the Island Mariner case,
5	corre	ct?
6	Α	Yeah.
7	Q	'77.
8	Α	Order 363. Is that it?
9	Q	363A and 364.
10	Α	Yes.
11	Q	Okay.
12		And then all of these other orders were issued
13	basic	ally to bring the services in conformity with the
14	Islan	d Mariner decision. Would that be a fair
15	state	ment?
16	Α	Yeah. I believe I discussed that when
17	Q	Okay.
18	Α	I was talking about grandfathering.
19	Q	Okay.
20		And do you happen to recall the facts of the
21	Marir	ner Island [sic] case, which is Exhibit No. SS-3?
22	Α	Which facts?
23	Q	Okay. Well, do you recall reading the
24	decis	sion? I am presuming you did because it is an
25	exhib	bit.

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN 277
1	A Yes, I have. I have it here if you want to
2	reference it.
3	Q Okay.
4	Do you recall that in that case the applicant,
5	Island Mariner, leased vessels from another
6	corporation, Puget Sound Launch and Chandlery, Inc.,
7	through what the judge characterized as a, quote, oral
8	ephemeral arrangement subject to question.
9	It's on Page 5 of that decision, toward the
10	bottom of the page. The last the very last full
11	paragraph.
12	A "The bear boat charter, or one-year lease of
13	vessels"?
14	Q Correct.
15	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: And I have to ask a
16	question as well. Are any of these decisions in the
17	record? I know that Mr. Sevall has provided me with
18	the docks. What are the exhibit numbers for the
19	orders?
20	MS. ENDEJAN: Your Honor, I I tried
21	to find these orders as well, that are referenced, and
22	they are very old.
23	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Yes.
24	MS. ENDEJAN: I could not retrieve them,
25	so I do not have them.

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN 278
1	MR. FASSBURG: The one she is referring
2	to, though, was SS-3.
3	MS. ENDEJAN: The one that I am
4	referring to is an exhibit.
5	THE WITNESS: I made SS-3 was
6	steamboat order certificate 363-A and 364, which were
7	the initial Island Mariner ALJ order and then final
8	order by the Commission.
9	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Thank you.
10	And then the other orders are not exhibits in
11	the record?
12	MS. ENDEJAN: That's correct.
13	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Thank you.
14	MS. ENDEJAN: Yes.
15	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: That's all I wanted
16	to know.
17	MS. ENDEJAN: Okay.
18	BY MS. ENDEJAN:
19	Q So, you know, in that case there was an
20	arrangement between two separate entities, one of whom
21	provided support to the other. Based upon your
22	review, did that raise any concerns at the Commission
23	at that time?
24	A I don't think it could have because I don't
25	have that record to know if there was any discussion

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN 279 1 of it, but I know that the application was successful 2 and they issued a certificate. 3 Q Okay. 4 A As far as I know, it did not bear any weight 5 on the decision. 6 Q Okay. 7 But didn't the Commission in this order insist 8 upon seeing a formal written rental agreement, 9 et cetera, that would disclose the relationship 10 between the applicant and the, I guess, partner 11 company? 12 I will represent to you that if you read the 13 order it does, okay, just to move right along. 14 A In the conclusion section? 15 Q Yes. Yes. 16 A I can go there. 17 Q So then let's go to the current situation here 18 today with MEI. Shouldn't each legal entity keep 19 separate records of revenues and expenses from an 20 accounting purpose -- for accounting purposes? And I 21 am asking you as a regulatory accountant. 22 A Yes. And we can require that. 23 Q Okay. 24 And when were you first made aware that MEI, 25 LLC was wholly owned by Marine Express that was

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MS. ENDEJAN 280	
1	funding the operation?	
2	A That they were wholly owned? I believe that	
3	came forth in the application.	
4	Q Okay.	
5	Did you ask to see anything from the parent	
6	corporation to verify the financial status of the	
7	affiliate corporation, the LLC?	
8	A So you are asking if I had if I asked to	
9	see the parent corporation's books?	
10	Q Correct.	
11	A No, I did not.	
12	Q Okay.	
13	And I think you said something about this is	
14	not a rate case, which is why you accepted essentially	
15	the financial representations at face value. Is that	
16	a fair characterization of your testimony?	
17	A Yes. Under the fact that the applicant would	
18	perjure is subject to perjury if they aren't wholly	
19	truthful.	
20	Q Okay.	
21	And did you do you think that the failure	
22	to record a \$300,000 loan as a loan is in any way	
23	disingenuous or an inaccurate representation of the	
24	applicant's financial condition?	
25	A Well, I have no evidence that there is a loan.	

1 I know Mr. Esch said there was today. That was the 2 first that I heard of that. 3 Q And would that concern you now, knowing that, 4 gee, that \$300,000 was a loan, it really is something 5 that should be recorded as a loan, wasn't recorded as 6 a loan, it may indicate they have \$300,000 in the 7 bank, but they didn't -- you didn't get told that in 8 the process of examining this application? 9 A No, my -- yeah. My analysis was more on there 10 is \$300,000 there, and that, you know, even though 11 questioning has held true, that there is \$300,000

12 there. Whether it is equity or a loan in my analysis

13 is a moot point. The cash is available.

14 Q Okay.

And if the cash also could be withdrawn at the
 discretion of the parent, Marine Express, despite what

- ¹⁷ Mr. Esch says, would that concern you? In other
- ¹⁸ words, if the terms were very fluid?

A I would have to see the terms before I could
 voice any concern on that.

- ²¹ MS. ENDEJAN: Okay. All right.
- And I think Mr. Fassburg asked most of the
- ²³ questions that I would otherwise ask. If I could just
- ²⁴ have one moment?
- ²⁵ JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: That's fine.

1 (Pause in the proceedings.)	
2 BY MS. ENDEJAN:	
³ Q Just to clarify, you did not conduct any	
⁴ separate market analysis to determine if there was	
⁵ sufficient demand to support two launch providers in	
⁶ Puget Sound, did you?	
7 A I have done a little research on that, but I	
⁸ wasn't going to testify to any market analysis, no.	
⁹ Q Okay.	
¹⁰ So as you sit here today, you are not in a	
¹¹ position to state one way or the other whether or not	
12there is sufficient demand to support, on a profitable	
¹³ basis, two launch service providers in Puget Sound?	
A No. The only assumption that I have to or	
15 the only fact that I have is the market has borne	
¹⁶ competition with six companies, as shown in SS-	2,
¹⁷ previously, and going forward I would have no rea	ason
18 to understand why they wouldn't going forward.	
¹⁹ Q Now, I think you also said that this this	
²⁰ chart represents the state of affairs 40-plus years	
²¹ ago, correct?	
A Correct.	
23 Q And I believe you testified that you don't	
think any of these entities are still operating as a	
²⁵ launch service. Is that also fair to say?	

	TEST	TIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BENTSON 283
1	Α	Yes.
2	Q	Okay.
3		MS. ENDEJAN: No further questions.
4		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you.
5		Mr. Bentson?
6		MR. BENTSON: Thank you, Your Honor.
7		
8		CROSS-EXAMINATION
9	BY N	IR. BENTSON:
10	Q	Good afternoon, Mr. Sevall, or "Sevall." I
11	apolo	ogize.
12		Am I saying it right, the second one?
13	Α	Yes.
14	Q	Thank you.
15	Α	Now it is officially on the record.
16	Q	All right.
17		Mr. Sevall, there has been a lot of talk about
18	this \$	300,000 loan to MEI. Could you turn to RCW
19	81.84	I.020(2), which I believe we were looking at
20	earlie	er?
21	Α	81.84.020?
22	Q	Yes. Subsection 2.
23	Α	Subsection 2.
24	Q	Do you have that in front of you, Mr. Sevall?
25	Α	l do.

1	Q And I am going to read the first sentence
2	there. It says, "Before issuing a certificate, the
3	commission shall determine that the applicant has the
4	financial resources to operate the proposed service
5	for at least twelve months, based upon the submission
6	by the applicant of a pro forma financial statement of
7	operations."
8	Did I read that correctly?
9	A You did.
10	Q And this is the statute that you are working
11	off of to determine the financial analysis you need to
12	do of a pro forma application; is that right?
13	A Correct.
14	Q And is there anything in this statute that
15	requires you to do a debt to equity ratio of the
16	applicant's books?
17	A No.
18	Q And so, I guess, with respect to this \$300,000
19	loan that you have been asked about, then, whether the
20	\$300,000 is a loan from a parent company or cash in a
21	savings account, does that affect your ability to do
22	the analysis under this financial standard?
23	A No, it does not. The capital structure in
24	this case is a moot point. It's the fact that cash is
25	available.

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BENTSON 285
1	Q So you have had a chance to review all of the
2	testimony submitted by MEI in this case?
3	A Yes. It's in one of my binders.
4	Q And you had a chance to review all of the
5	various cross-answering testimony submitted by Pacific
6	Cruises and Arrow Launch; isn't that correct?
7	A Correct. And I submitted exhibits furthering
8	my analysis on the pro forma.
9	Q And nothing that you have reviewed in that
10	testimony has changed your financial analysis that MEI
11	is fit to perform launch service operations for the
12	12-month period; isn't that right?
13	A Yes. Nothing has changed my mind that for a
14	12-month period they would not be solvent.
15	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I think you meant
16	that reverse. Nothing has changed your mind that they
17	will be solvent.
18	THE WITNESS: Yes. The going concern of
19	12 months is not an issue.
20	BY MR. BENTSON:
21	Q You have determined that they are financially
22	fit to operate?
23	A Correct.
24	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you.
25	BY MR. BENTSON:

Docket No. TS-160479 - Vol. III TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BENTSON 286 1 Q Now, earlier, when you began your testimony, if we rewind the clock a couple of hours ago, I 2 3 understood you to testify that you had not reached a 4 conclusion as to whether or not Arrow Launch was 5 providing adequate service for the region; is that 6 right? 7 A Are you talking about SS-1T? I think we were 8 on Page 5. 9 MR. FASSBURG: I have an objection to 10 the question. It misstated his prior testimony. He 11 specifically asked him about whether or not he changed 12 his conclusion or reached a conclusion about whether 13 Arrow Launch provided reasonable and adequate service. 14 That was not his prior testimony. It was whether they 15 failed or refused to provide it. There is a 16 distinction there. 17 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Aren't we past that 18 question now, though? I believe he is asking -- he is 19 asking a totally different question. Once the answer 20 has been given the objection has been -- is gone. 21 MR. FASSBURG: He didn't answer that 22 question. 23 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Could you ask the 24 question again, Mr. Bentson?

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BENTSON 287 1 rephrase. I will say, for what it's worth, I think I 2 have given a lot of leniency to the other side in 3 recharacterizing the testimony of witnesses in their 4 cross. I would ask for the same sort of leniency as I 5 paraphrase. If it's a distinction with significance 6 we can talk about it. 7 BY MR. BENTSON: 8 Q Turning to -- I don't have the specific page. 9 You mentioned a page number on your testimony that you 10 were referring to. 11 MS. ENDEJAN: T1, Page 5 -- no. Sorry. 12 Page 7. 13 THE WITNESS: It's going to be on Page 6 14 or 7. That's the adequacy of service section in T1, 15 or 1T. 16 MR. BENTSON: That's not what I am 17 looking for. I'm sorry. 18 BY MR. BENTSON: 19 Q So I am on SS-1T, Page 7. If you look there 20 on Pages -- or the last two lines, Lines 15 and 16 21 there. "I am not prepared to conclude that Arrow 22 Launch has failed or refused to furnish reasonable and 23 adequate service within the meaning of the statute." 24 Did I read that correctly? 25 A That's correct.

1	Q So if I understand correctly, when you came in
2	here today, that was your position, was that you
3	weren't prepared to give an opinion on that, Staff
4	wasn't; is that correct?
5	A That's correct. And it is still correct.
6	Q And also when you came in here today, Staff's
7	intention was to provide a position in its brief; is
8	that correct?
9	A I think I had I had said that we would, but
10	I that's only because of my understanding of the
11	process. You know, unless I give it here or there,
12	that would be it. Staff has concluded they are not
13	going to give a conclusion.
14	Q That's my point. I believe you testified
15	earlier on the record that that you wanted to hear
16	from Mr. Aikin first, before Staff formed an opinion,
17	but then after the colloquy with the judge, Staff
18	the we recessed, and then after the recess Staff
19	determined at that time that they were no longer going
20	to provide an opinion at all; isn't that correct?
21	A The record should stand on its own and the
22	judge should be able to make a determination based off
23	the record. As far as failed or refused to furnished
24	reasonable or adequate service, Staff's opinion on
25	that shouldn't change the judge's mind. The record

- 1 should stand on its own.
- Q I am wondering what changed Staff's position
 between when the recess began and when it ended, as to
 why it didn't feel that was an appropriate issue for
 Staff to weigh in on?
- A Well, Staff -- Staff is the middle broker, we
 are putting facts on both sides in this case, and to
 not prejudice one intervenor or one applicant, we will
 withhold from putting in a conclusion and we will let
- 10 the record stand.
- ¹¹ Q So the concern was that by not providing that
- ¹² opinion earlier, it would prejudice some of the
- ¹³ parties?
- A Either MEI Northwest -- I believe it would it
- 15 would prejudice somebody. I am not a lawyer, but, you
- 16 know, if I put it forth in just a brief with no chance
- 17 for anyone to respond, then yes.
- ¹⁸ Q Is it possible that Mr. Aikin's testimony
- 19 tomorrow could have changed your opinion?
- A Anything is a possibility, but I am not going
- ²¹ to guarantee it or anything.
- 22 Q So --
- A lam not going to say that it would cause me
- to have a conclusion, no.
- ²⁵ Q Is it possible that Mr. Aikin's testimony

290

1	could assist you in concluding whether Arrow Launch
2	has failed or refused to furnish reasonable and
3	adequate service within the meaning of the statute?
4	MR. FASSBURG: Objection. Asked and
5	answered. He is just rephrasing it. And it calls for
6	speculation.
7	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Before I rule on
8	that, why don't I do this. Staff had obviously voiced
9	the plan to formulate an opinion, formulate a
10	position, and put it in their brief. We are having
11	simultaneous briefs. That would not have allowed any
12	of the other parties, however Staff came out, to
13	question or counter Staff's position. It is possible
14	that Staff can still formulate a position if we revise
15	the procedural schedule.
16	I don't know if that helps you, Mr. Bentson,
17	get to the point of and Staff as well, get to the
18	point of a possible Staff position on the record. If
19	that's what we need to do, I am fine with that, but we
20	would have to amend the schedule to allow for that.
21	Right now we do not have any time built into the
22	schedule for parties to respond to a Staff position in
23	brief, and typically we don't. That is where the
24	legal positions are put down, it's not the first time
25	you hear a position.

291

1	MR. BENTSON: Your Honor, I think MEI is
2	amenable to that solution. I would just suggest that
3	a solution like that is important because I think,
4	based on the witness's testimony, what we have
5	clarified is that Staff did intend to take a position,
6	but it wanted to have additional evidence, and then it
7	decided not to present a position, not because it
8	didn't think it could arrive at one, but because of a
9	concern that it would somehow prejudice the rights of
10	the parties.
11	And so it seems like that's the wrong tool for
12	the problem that we are facing here, when a tool like
13	the one Your Honor is suggesting would be better.
14	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Right. And I think
15	the witness is probably not in a position to make that
16	kind of a judgment on cross-examination. That's more
17	something procedurally that the rest of us should be
18	working out, whether or not Staff wants to take a
19	position, and if so, how we accommodate that
20	procedurally.
21	MR. BENTSON: And that's fine, Your
22	Honor. We can end the cross-examination there. I
23	felt those facts were going to be important on the
24	record if there would be no procedural change.
25	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Sure.

	TES1	IMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE	292
1		MR. BENTSON: So that end my questions,	
2	Your	Honor.	
3		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Thank you.	
4		With that, Mr. Beattie, do you want to do	
5	redire	ect and then we get to the procedural issue, or	
6	do yc	ou want to address the procedural issue of	
7	possi	ble extension of the schedule and then do your	
8	redire	ect?	
9		MR. BEATTIE: Well, I think my redirect	
10	will o	nly take five minutes.	
11		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Then that's	
12	fine.	Thank you.	
13		MR. BEATTIE: Okay.	
14			
15		REDIRECT EXAMINATION	
16	BY M	IR. BEATTIE:	
17	Q	Mr. Sevall.	
18	Α	Yes, sir.	
19	Q	You testified about what you characterized as	
20	the si	tuation some 30 or 40 years ago with regard to	
21	overla	apping certificates, correct?	
22	Α	Yes. That's Exhibit 2, SS-2.	
23	Q	And I think I remember you saying that you	
24	think	that situation no longer holds today, there is	
25	no lo	nger overlapping certificates. Do I accurately	

	TEST	TIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE	293
1	ohora	atoriza vour taatimanv?	
⊥ 2		acterize your testimony?	
⊿ 3		As far as none of those companies, but there	
4		gosy, who has overlapping authority	
		Okay.	
5	A	in Elliott Bay.	
6		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Could you spell	
7	that?		
8		THE WITNESS: Yes. A-R-G-O-S-Y.	
9		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Thank you.	
10		THE WITNESS: They hold a certificate	
11	for launch service in Elliott Bay.		
12	BY MR. BEATTIE:		
13	Q	Would you please explain what you mean by	
14	"over	lapping"? Who does Argosy overlap with, if you	
15	know	?	
16	Α	Arrow Launch.	
17	Q	Your understanding is that is currently going	
18	on to	day?	
19	Α	Yes. They continue to file annual reports,	
20	both	companies.	
21	Q	This may be a minor point, but I believe I	
22	also	heard you say that the Staff review of an	
23	appli	cation consists of you and a manager. Is	
24	regul	atory services the only section within the	
25	Com	mission that reviews an application?	
	BUELL	REALTIME REPORTING, LLC	Page: 29

	TEST	TIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE 294
1	Α	We have an application section. They
2	initia	lly get the application, but then regulatory
3	servi	ces does the financial review.
4	Q	Okay.
5		Last question, and this refers to 81.84.020.
6	Α	I keep closing that binder.
7	Q	And if you would please turn back to
8	Subs	ection 2.
9	Α	Subsection 2.
10	Q	The last sentence reads as follows: "The
11	docu	mentation required of the applicant under this
12	section	on must comply with the provisions of RCW
13	9A.72	2.085."
14		I know that you are not a lawyer. Do you know
15	what	that statutory citation is in reference to?
16	Α	I believe that has to do with the penalty of
17	perju	ıry or perjury.
18	Q	So what is your understanding of what that
19	sente	ence means all put together?
20	Α	Is that the applicant wholly endorses their
21	subn	nittance under the possible penalty of perjury.
22	Q	When the applicant in this case told you
23	throu	gh its application that it has \$300,000 cash on
24	hand	, do you have any reason to believe that the
25	appli	cant perjured itself?

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE	295
1	A I have no reason to believe that.	
2	MR. BEATTIE: Thank you. Those are all	
3	my questions.	
4	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. Thank you.	
5	I have no clarification questions, so	
6	thank you for your testimony.	
7	THE WITNESS: All right.	
8	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: And you are excused.	
9	Before I call up Captain Schmidt, why don't we	
10	go ahead and discuss the procedural schedule, how we	
11	want to handle this, and whether the parties Staff	
12	I believe does, if I'm I don't want to put words in	
13	your mouth, but Staff did appear to want to make a	
14	recommendation to the Commission, or at least take a	
15	position on the application.	
16	Does Staff still wish to do so, if they were	
17	given additional time, or if the other parties were	
18	allowed to have additional time to respond to it?	
19	MS. ENDEJAN: Your Honor, I think the	
20	fundamental problem would be, would we be able to	
21	recall Mr. Sevall and cross-examine him on it and	
22	see and Mr. Beattie is shaking his head.	
23	I mean I guess I am sitting here, obviously a	
24	newcomer to this, but the statement of Mr. Aikin is in	
25	the record, Mr. Sevall has spoken with somebody at	
l		

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE 296 1 Crowley, the testimony of Mr. Esch has come in, and 2 I -- I am very sanguine about the fact that Mr. Aikin 3 is going to come here tomorrow and the sky is going to 4 open up and some piece of evidence is going to fall 5 out that will cause the Staff to completely change its 6 mind. 7 You know, I think that the record, as he said, 8 should sit where it's at and the Staff's testimony 9 should -- you have to draw a line in the sand. It is 10 what it is here today, otherwise, we are going to be 11 in this leapfrogging sort of situation, where anybody 12 can change anybody's testimony, depending upon what 13 the next witness says. I think that would lead to procedural chaos. 14 15 MR. BENTSON: Your Honor, may I be 16 heard? 17 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Yes. 18 MR. BENTSON: First of all, two issues 19 with counsel's argument. The first is there have been 20 several lines of questioning, particularly with 21 Mr. Esch, where he was told -- where it was objected 22 to as hearsay, and we were told we should not ask 23 Mr. Esch about that because Mr. Aikin will testify 24 tomorrow, and he is the best witness to testify to 25 that. If that's the case, then, it makes no sense to

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE 297

1	say that somehow Mr. Aikin's testimony isn't going to
2	provide anything relevant that might change somebody's
3	opinion in the case. I think that the factual
4	predicate of that is wrong.
5	The second point is that with respect to
6	Staff's position, the Staff's position would not be
7	new testimony, it would be an analysis of the
8	testimony already provided. Those are two separate
9	things. Just like this Court's decision won't be a
10	separate testimonial declaration, nor will my
11	briefing, nor will counsels' briefing. The Staff's
12	testimony is what it is. The analysis of those facts
13	is a legal determination, which all of the parties
14	have lawyers and will get to brief. No one is being
15	deprived of any opportunities here.
16	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Mr. Wiley?
17	MR. WILEY: Yes, a couple comments, Your
18	Honor.
19	First of all, with respect to the testimony
20	about Mr. Esch versus Mr. Aikin. Clearly, my
21	questions were directed to RSE-7, where he
22	incorporated RSE-8. I know what Mr. Aikin said and I
23	know what Mr. Esch said. I don't think it is fair to
24	combine those two strands. I think I was careful in
25	positing my question.

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE 298 1 Second point is, you know, I don't think it is 2 up to us to -- you know, I thought some of the 3 questions by counsel for the applicant about the Staff 4 position were forcing the issue. In other words, I 5 think that's a decision that the Staff should be 6 allowed to make, if it wants to remain neutral or if 7 it wants to take a position. If it does take a 8 position, I completely agree with Ms. Endejan, that we 9 should be allowed to probe it. 10 You know, let the chips fall where they may, 11 but I do think ultimately that's a Staff strategy 12 decision, about whether they wish to take a position 13 or not. In most cases, most application cases, Your 14 Honor, the Staff doesn't take a position, so I am used 15 to neutrality, whatever the evidence says. I don't 16 want to be forcing hands here on case strategy that I 17 don't think I have the -- you know, the right to do. 18 We are going to hear from Mr. Aikin tomorrow. 19 I don't know how Mr. Beattie feels about this, but 20 that was kind of my thought. I thought we were 21 boarding on intrusiveness in terms of case strategy. 22 I think that's really the Staff's call. 23 That's my view. 24 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I would like to hear 25 from Mr. Beattie first and then Mr. Bentson.

299

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE

1	MR. BEATTIE: So I agree that it's my
2	understanding that in an application case Staff is
3	typically neutral and often does not take a position.
4	For example, the last case well, I guess it is
5	still ongoing. In other cases, Staff's role, as I
6	understand it, and I believe that Mr. Sevall has made
7	comments to this effect also on the record, is to be
8	an honest broker, to help Your Honor ensure that there
9	is a complete and adequate record on which to make a
10	finding.
11	I believe that Staff could take a position,
12	but the way I see that playing out is that all of the
13	testimony is in, and then whether there has been
14	inadequate or unsatisfactory service by the incumbent
15	is essentially a legal determination, at worst a
16	mixed question of fact and law, and that's something
17	that Staff can address in its brief without
18	prejudicing any party.
19	It simply I mean it would be very odd to
20	ask a party in the middle of its testimony to suddenly
21	make a closing statement before the end of the trial.
22	I mean we are going to see what the evidence says and
23	then address the ultimate question.
24	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: The only distinction
25	I would make is that in a closing argument you have

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE 300 1 already stated your position, so it's really just 2 reiterating that and drawing the attention of the 3 decisionmaker to all of the facts that you believe 4 support ultimate position. We haven't heard a 5 position from Staff, and so it's a bit different, I 6 think. 7 MR. BEATTIE: That's because Staff is a 8 neutral party. 9 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay. I understand 10 that. 11 So are you saying, then, that if Staff took a 12 position it would, A, be a question at most of mixed 13 facts, mixed law, and B, that the parties' due process 14 rights would then be adhered to or would not be 15 violated if they also were allowed to respond in 16 another brief to Staff's position? 17 MR. BEATTIE: Your Honor, I don't 18 recommend that there be another --19 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Multiple rounds. 20 MR. BEATTIE: -- round of briefing. 21 This case was actually supposed to have 22 already taken place, in early January, and here we are 23 halfway through February. I don't advocate for that. 24 I don't believe that there needs to be 25 multiple rounds of briefing for counsel to argue with

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE 301

2 3	position on behalf of the parties we represent and then Your Honor will decide who is right.	
4 5	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Right. From my own perspective, and again this is just maybe attempting	
6	to draw out a little bit more from Staff in this way.	
7	I think that it is unique in this situation, though,	
8	because we have a party who is also testifying. It is	
9	really Mr. Sevall who is taking the position, albeit	
10	on behalf of Staff, when he has already filed	
11	testimony not taking a position. Do you see what I'm	
12	saying?	
13	MR. BEATTIE: Sure.	
14	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: So Staff is taking a	
15	position, but Mr. Sevall is really the one who is	
16	making that determination, whereas the other	
17	parties it is a bit of a a bit of an odd place	
18	to be in, because then the other parties are not	
19	having a chance to question Mr. Sevall on how he came	
20	to this position. He is the only witness.	
21	MR. BEATTIE: In my talks with my	
22	client, the Commission Staff, I believe I can fairly	
23	represent that they would be okay not taking a	
24	position in a brief. The reason I am hesitant to say	
25	that is because I am also as I just said, we see	
	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC	Ра

	TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE302
1	ourselves as trying to be helpful to the bench.
2	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Sure.
3	MR. BEATTIE: I am trying to get whether
4	you want Staff to take a position or think it would be
5	better if we just maintained neutrality.
6	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Right.
7	Ms. Endejan looks like she really wants to say
8	something.
9	MS. ENDEJAN: Thank you, Your Honor.
10	Here is the rub, here is the issue. It is
11	getting closure on an ambiguous statement that appears
12	in Staff's testimony on Page 7 of his open testimony.
13	Mr. Sevall says, "But before reviewing Arrow Launch's
14	response testimony and MEI's rebuttal testimony, I am
15	not prepared to conclude that Arrow Launch has failed
16	or refused to furnish reasonable and adequate service
17	within the meaning of the statute."
18	That is a very ambiguous sentence. What we
19	are trying to find today on cross-examination is are
20	we prepared to conclude or not to conclude. That's
21	what we are trying to find out. We don't want to be
22	surprised in a brief.
23	It appears that, you know, he has had the
24	opportunity to review all of the responsive testimony,
25	which is what he said he was waiting for, and he said
l	

Docket No. TS-160479 - Vol. III TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE 303 1 today he is not going to change his opinion there, 2 that he can't conclude that they have failed to 3 provide reasonable service. 4 I kind of want this issue kind of resolved 5 here and now so that there are no surprises in the 6 brief, where Staff would all of a sudden say, well, 7 oh, we changed our mind, we are going to conclude that 8 there is a failure to provide reasonable service. 9 It is a little different situation and it's a 10 little bit more nuanced than that. So we just want to 11 know kind of the cards we are dealing with here. 12 MR. BENTSON: And I should clarify right 13 now, if Staff wants to take that position on the

- record right now we wouldn't object to it.
- ¹⁵ I just want to clarify Mr. Wiley's comments
- ¹⁶ earlier, just to make sure I am being understood. I
- am not suggesting that the Court or anyone else should
- 18 tell Staff what position it has to take, if it has to
- 19 take a position. My point was, is that we had -- the
- ²⁰ Staff said they were waiting to take a position in the
- ²¹ brief. We took a recess because there was a concern
- about how that would affect parties procedurally.
- ²³ When we came back from that, the Staff decided they
- ²⁴ were no longer going to take a position.
- That did not seem to be based on evidence or

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE

1 something in the record, it seemed to be based on 2 concern for the parties' procedural rights. And the 3 answer to that would be -- not to get sideways with 4 Staff, but the best answer to that procedural problem 5 would be to allow response briefs to Staff's position, 6 which will simply be legal arguments and application 7 of the statute to the factual record that's been 8 established over the prefiled testimony and today and 9 tomorrow.

10 MR. WILEY: Your Honor, I agree with 11 most of what I just heard from both Mr. Beattie and 12 Mr. Bentson, except in the mixed guestion of law and 13 fact. We've got the fact witness here and we should 14 be allowed to probe the factual basis. The legal 15 basis is a different issue. I thought I was going 16 with Mr. Beattie's position until I heard that he 17 thought that on a mixed question of law and fact we 18 didn't get an opportunity to ask Mr. Sevall about why 19 the facts have changed and why his position is X. 20 It is nuanced. It is problematic. I agree 21 with Ms. Endejan, that if there are going to be facts 22 that are going to come out, we've got to have an 23 opportunity, and it isn't in briefing. 24 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Right. And I 25 understand that.

TESTIMONY OF SCOTT SEVALL / MR. BEATTIE

	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC	Page
25	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: You are excused.	
24	THE WITNESS: Part of the job.	
23	while we discussed this.	
22	apologize. You have had to sit at the witness stand	
21	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Mr. Sevall, I	
20	approach.	
19	MR. WILEY: Yes, Your Honor. Good	
18	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay.	
17	a good idea.	
16	MS. ENDEJAN: It's common sense. That's	
15	Does everyone agree that this is amenable?	
14	and not been addressed on testimony.	
13	concerns to something that has only come up in hearing	
12	may need to be modified to address the parties'	
11	have to talk about procedural aspects of the case that	
10	are new facts that get raised, then we are going to	
9	case, it's a briefable issue. If it's not, and there	
8	may remain a question of law only. If that's the	
7	today, there may not be any factual distinction and it	
6	hear tomorrow is no different than what we have heard	
5	issue until tomorrow, revisit it. Because if what we	
4	Mr. Aikin's testimony, perhaps we should table the	
3	quickly. Since this all really revolves around	
2	getting close to our schedule is running short	
1	I think perhaps what we should do is, we are	

	TESTIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MS. ENDEJAN 300	6
1	Thank you.	
2	So we will table that.	
3	Ms. Endejan, did you have something to say?	
4	MS. ENDEJAN: No, Your Honor.	
5	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay.	
6	Why don't we call Captain Schmidt to the	
7	stand. And if you will remain standing and raise your	
8	hand.	
9		
10	DREW SCHMIDT, witness herein, having been	
11	first duly sworn on oath, was	
12	examined and testified as	
13	follows:	
14	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you. You can	
15	be seated.	
16	Ms. Endejan.	
17	MS. ENDEJAN: Thank you, Your Honor.	
18		
19	DIRECTEXAMINATION	
20	By MS. ENDEJAN:	
21	Q Good afternoon, Mr. Schmidt. Could you please	
22	state your name and spell it for the court reporter	
23	and provide your title and business address?	
24	A My name is Drew Schmidt, S-C-H-M-I-D-T, I am	
25	the president of Pacific Cruises Northwest in	

	TEST	TIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MS. ENDEJAN 307
1	Bellir	ngham, Washington.
2	Q	Thank you.
3		And do you have before you what has been
4	prem	arked as Exhibit No. DS-1T?
5	Α	Is that my cross-answering testimony?
6	Q	Yes.
7	Α	Yes, I have it.
8	Q	Yes. And I was going to ask you, this is your
9	cross	answering testimony filed on December 5th, 2016.
10		Do you have any additions or changes that you
11	would	d like to make to this testimony?
12	Α	l do not.
13	Q	And if I asked you all of the questions that
14	appe	ar in Exhibit DS-1T, would your answers remain the
15	same	?
16	Α	Yes, they would.
17	Q	And are they true and are they true and
18	corre	ct to the best of your knowledge and ability?
19	Α	They are.
20	Q	Thank you.
21		MS. ENDEJAN: I would tender the witness
22	for cr	oss-examination.
23		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: All right.
24	Than	k you.
25		Mr. Bentson.

	TEST	FIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MR. BENTSON308	
1		MR. BENTSON: Yes, Your Honor.	
2	Than	k you.	
3			
4		CROSS-EXAMINATION	
5	BY M	IR. BENTSON:	
6	Q	Good afternoon, Captain Schmidt. With respect	
7	to DS	S-1T I understand that Ms. Endejan represents	
8	you t	oday. Did she represent you at the time you	
9	subm	nitted DS-1T?	
10	Α	No, she did not.	
11	Q	Okay.	
12		Who drafted DS-1T?	
13	Α	l did.	
14	Q	All right.	
15		Did you type it yourself?	
16	Α	Yes.	
17	Q	All right.	
18		Did you send it to anyone for review before	
19	subm	nitting it?	
20	Α	Did I send it to anyone for review before	
21	subn	nitting it? I think I had Mr. Wiley take a look at	
22	it. l'r	n I'm not trying to dodge it, I just can't	
23	reme	ember, but I think I did.	
24	Q	What's your relationship with Mr. Wiley?	
25	Α	He has represented me in multiple cases here	

- ¹ over the years, but because there is -- he is
- ² representing Mr. Harmon, I eventually picked
- ³ Ms. Endejan.
- 4 Q And is Wiley how -- how did you find out about
- ⁵ MEI's application, certificate application? Was that
- ⁶ through Mr. Wiley as well?
- 7 **A** I don't think so. I don't remember.
- ⁸ Q Did you speak with Mr. Wiley before you
- ⁹ decided to intervene in this case?
- 10 **A I don't think so. I honestly don't remember.**
- 11 Q Did he encourage you to intervene in this
- ¹² case, do you remember that?
- 13 **A No.**
- Q Did he provide you any assistance in how you
- ¹⁵ intervened in this case, anything you had to submit?
- A No. I used a template of what I used before.
- ¹⁷ Q You mentioned that you sent him your prefiled
- 18 testimony before you submitted it. Did he give you
- ¹⁹ any guidance in advance of submitting that testimony?
- A I don't believe so.
- ²¹ Q Do you know that he didn't give you guidance
- ²² or are you saying you are just not sure?
- A l'm not sure.
- ²⁴ Q So he may have given you guidance before you
- ²⁵ submitted it?

	TES	TIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MR. BENTSON 310
1	Α	It's possible.
2	Q	All right.
3		After you sent it to him for review, did you
4	discu	iss it with him?
5	Α	I'm sure I did.
6	Q	Okay.
7		What did you discuss?
8	Α	I don't remember. He usually corrects my
9	spell	ing for me
10	Q	Did you
11	Α	and my and my grammar. I don't recall.
12	Q	I'm sorry. I started to interrupt you.
13		Did you discuss anything of substance with
14	him?	
15	Α	I do not remember.
16	Q	Do you recall if he gave you any direction on
17	thing	s you should change?
18	Α	I don't think so.
19	Q	Do you recall if you changed anything?
20	Α	Probably my grammar, but beyond that I don't
21	reme	ember.
22	Q	Do you remember if you changed anything of
23	subs	tance?
24	Α	I don't think I changed any of the substance.
25		MR. BENTSON: Your Honor, permission to

	TESTIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MR. BENTSON	311
1	approach the witness?	
2	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: That's fine.	
3	MR. BENTSON: I am going to hand you,	
4	sorry, my copy of this. These are the data requests	
5	from Pacific Cruises. I don't have the number on	
6	these ones. I know we have added numbers recently to	
7	Captain Schmidt's exhibits.	
8	So this is DS it is identified as a	
9	cross-exam exhibit. I just can't recall the number	
10	offhand.	
11	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: DS-4CX.	
12	MR. BENTSON: Yes, 4CX. Got it.	
13	So that's what I am handing the witness, is a	
14	copy DS-4CX.	
15	Judge, do you have one?	
16	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I have it.	
17	Thank you.	
18	BY MR. BENTSON:	
19	Q All right.	
20	Captain Schmidt, do you recognize DS-4CX?	
21	A Yes, I do.	
22	Q Are these a copy of data requests that you	
23	received from the UTC Staff?	
24	A Yes.	
25	Q Did anyone assist you in preparing your	

	TES	TIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MR. BENTSON 312	
1	answ	vers to these	
2	Α	No.	
3	Q	data requests.	
4		Did you send your answers to Mr. Wiley for	
5	revie	w before submitting them?	
6	Α	No.	
7	Q	Did you discuss your answers with Mr. Wiley	
8	befor	e submitting them?	
9	Α	No.	
10	Q	Okay.	
11		Now, you mention in your testimony I'm	
12	turning here to Exhibit DS-1T, your cross-answering		
13	testir	nony, that this is on Page 3, Lines 7 through	
14	10. `	You discussed the Island Commuter Service.	
15	Α	Yes.	
16	Q	And that Island Commuter Service is also	
17	refere	enced on DS-4CX, in response to Staff Data	
18	Requ	iest No. 2, isn't it?	
19	Α	Yes.	
20	Q	So have you in the past provided vessels to	
21	Arrov	v Launch when they had insufficient vessels to	
22	provi	de launch services in the region?	
23	Α	Yes, we well, as it says right there, we	
24	did.	Yes.	
25	Q	Okay.	

	TES	TIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MR. BENTSON 3	813
1		And that's referring to a time back in the	
2	year	2000, in January of 2000, I believe?	
3	Α	Correct.	
4	Q	Is January of 2000 the only time that Arrow	
5	Laun	nch has chartered vessels from you?	
6	Α	l believe so.	
7	Q	Do you know that?	
8	Α	I want to say yes, but I have been in business	
9	a lor	ng time and my memory is short. I believe that to	
10	be tr	rue.	
11	Q	Can you say with confidence that you haven't	
12	chart	tered a vessel from Arrow Launch in the last five	
13	¹³ years?		
14	Α	Yes.	
15	Q	Okay.	
16		How about in the last ten?	
17	Α	Yes.	
18	Q	The last 15?	
19	Α	l think so, yeah.	
20	Q	So it's somewhere ten for sure, 15 you're	
21	not s	sure?	
22	Α	The only one I recall is this instance right	
23	here).	
24	Q	Okay.	
25		Now, there was a lawsuit that arose out of	

	TEST	TIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MR. BENTSON 314
1	that c	charter; isn't that correct?
2	Α	Yes.
3	Q	All right.
4		And that involved a seaman named Steven
5	Neer	gaard [phonetic]
6	Α	Yes.
7	Q	is that correct?
8		Did you know Mr. Neergaard?
9	Α	I met him.
10	Q	And if I understand correctly, at that time
11	there	was a vessel called the Dynachem [phonetic] that
12	need	ed launch services and Arrow didn't have
13	suffic	ient vessels to service it; is that correct?
14	Α	I believe, yeah. I think they needed an extra
15	vess	el because there was such extra demand happening
16	at the	e time.
17		MS. ENDEJAN: Your Honor, I am going to
18	lodge	a continuing objection on the grounds of
19	releva	ancy for some of the reason that were stated.
20	This	is an incident that occurred 15 years ago. It
21	was i	solated in nature. I think it really doesn't
22	have	any relevancy to the current condition of the
23	servi	ce provided by Arrow Launch as we sit here today.
24	lt is ju	ust here to prejudice the Commission.
25		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Mr. Bentson?

1	MR. BENTSON: Your Honor, I disagree
2	that it is here to prejudice anyone. These are facts
3	that are relevant to whether or not one of the
4	factors under the RCW, which is whether or not Arrow
5	has adequately served the region. Moreover, some
6	of some of the information directly goes to the
7	veracity of other witness testimony presented in this
8	matter.
9	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Mr. Wiley?
10	MR. WILEY: Your Honor, if I might
11	interpose an objection as well. The test period for
12	sufficiency of service in most, if not all,
13	transportation applications before the Commission is
14	the year prior to the filing of the application. This
15	was, by answer to the data request, 17 years ago, Your
16	Honor. The relevancy, in terms of measuring the
17	sufficiency of service based on an incident that
18	happened 17 years ago, is not at all material, in my
19	view, and does not go to the scope of the service that
20	the Commission would examine to determine whether
21	there is reasonable and adequate service being
22	furnished.
23	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: So when you are
24	talking about the test year, aren't you referring to a
25	rate case?

	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC	Р
25	referencing this incident were submitted back in	
24	Honor, these exhibits were submitted the exhibits	
23	MR. BENTSON: Well, respectfully, Your	
22	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Mr. Bentson?	
21	continue in this vein.	
20	don't know what kind of questions we are going to	
19	years ago just is so remote that it's it's I	
18	testimony by Mr. Harmon in our case shows. So 17	
17	Honor, this market has substantially changed, as the	
16	three years potentially, but 17 years ago? Your	
15	Sometimes the Commission would look two to	
14	the filing of an application is remote.	
13	to an application, but anything past a year prior to	
12	evidence is looked at to see whether it is in response	
11	the filing of the application. Post-improvement	
10	look. The conventional test period is a year prior to	
9	Title 81, that I would be happy to provide, where you	
8	the Commission. I can cite you to numerous cases in	
7	MR. WILEY: It's based on case law of	
б	statute or regulation?	
5	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: And is that based in	
4	sufficiency of service.	
3	the filing of the application to measure the	
2	Application cases as well look at the year prior to	
1	MR. WILEY: No. No, Your Honor.	

206.287.9066 | 800.846.6989

1	October, with my client's direct filed testimony. If	
2	opposing counsel had issues with those being part of	
3	the record, that would have been the time to challenge	
4	them on their sufficiency or to cite any case law, so	
5	that we would have had the fair opportunity to	
6	respond.	
7	With respect to their relevance, I think the	
8	relevance is still really germane, in that the	
9	testimony of Mr. Harmon is only that Arrow Launch's	
10	services since in the last 17 years have increased.	
11	Their revenues have increased, their fleets have	
12	increased, and so the need for launch service vessels	
13	has increased. I think that's so I think this is	
14	still relevant to how they deal with situations when	
15	the demand is higher than their capacity.	
16	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: An accident from 17	
17	years ago is relevant to higher launch rates? Is that	
18	what you are trying to say?	
19	MR. BENTSON: Well, it goes to the it	
20	goes to the veracity of the witness testimony provided	
21	on distinguishing this case earlier.	
22	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Veracity of which	
23	witness?	
24	MR. BENTSON: Mr. Harmon's direct filed	
25	testimony.	
	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC	P
	206 287 9066 800 846 6989	

1 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: But you are asking 2 Captain Schmidt. 3 MR. BENTSON: I am asking Captain 4 Schmidt about that to draw out the facts about what 5 actually happened with that incident, what the terms 6 of their agreement was. 7 MR. WILEY: Your Honor, this is outside, 8 way outside the scope of the direct. You know, if 9 every regulated company was held to standards of 17 10 years ago, I think that we would have unbelievable 11 numbers of applications, Your Honor. I mean how 12 remote is too remote? How material is immaterial? 13 mean this is one incident. We didn't ask about their 14 incident that we had testified about more recently. 15 This is just so outside the scope of Mr. Schmidt's 16 direct. I don't understand why --17 MS. ENDEJAN: That's the -- Your Honor, 18 that's the fundamental problem, is that Mr. Schmidt is 19 here to testify about the overlap issue and the 20 benefits of competition. He is not here as a service 21 quality witness for Arrow. This -- it is far outside 22 the scope, and in addition to being, you know, wildly 23 irrelevant. 24 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I think what I am 25 going to do is, I am sustain the objection as to

TESTIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MR. BENTSON 319 1 Captain Schmidt. I will revisit the issue for 2 Mr. Harmon's testimony tomorrow, but I am going to 3 need some kind of indication how this is relevant to 4 the application at hand, because at this point 17 5 years is -- it is quite remote. MR. BENTSON: Thank you, Your Honor. We 6 7 will revisit tomorrow. 8 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you. 9 BY MR. BENTSON: 10 Q Captain Schmidt, would you consider Mr. Harmon 11 a close friend? 12 A Yes. 13 Q How long have you been friends? 14 A 25 years. 15 Q And there is only about seven companies that 16 hold certificates to provide -- operate commercial 17 ferry services in the Puget Sound; isn't that right? 18 A Yeah. I'm friends with all of them. 19 Q And both you and Mr. Harmon are two of those 20 seven companies; isn't that right? 21 A Yes. 22 Q So it is safe to say you have a vested 23 interest in not seeing overlapping certificates 24 granted? 25 A Absolutely. That's why I'm here.

TESTIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MR. BEATTIE 320 1 MR. BENTSON: Thank you. I have nothing 2 further. 3 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you. 4 Mr. Beattie? MR. BEATTIE: Thank you, Judge. 5 6 7 CROSS-EXAMINATION 8 BY MR. BEATTIE: 9 Q Captain Schmidt, I would like to explore with 10 you what you might think to be the differences between 11 launch service and commercial ferry service. I would 12 like to start by asking you whether you agree with me 13 that there is a distinction between those two 14 services? 15 MR. FASSBURG: Objection, Your Honor. 16 When I attempted to explore that issue earlier, 17 Mr. Beattie objected and said that ferry has no 18 relevance to this application proceeding. Now he is 19 asking questions about the distinction between ferry 20 and launch service. That is absolutely contrary to 21 his prior objection. 22 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Mr. Beattie? 23 MR. BEATTIE: Your Honor, there was 24 quite a bit of testimony from Mr. Esch about the 25 differences between -- or what launch service is. I

TESTIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MR. BEATTIE

think for a complete record we need to know a
 commercial ferry service is.

MR. FASSBURG: I would agree to that,
subject to Mr. Sevall being recalled so that I could
ask him the questions Mr. Beattie objected to that
were sustained.

7 MS. ENDEJAN: And, Your Honor, I would 8 also add an objection regarding the scope of the 9 cross-examination and the purpose for which this 10 witness is being offered. He is not being offered to 11 talk about the difference between launch services and 12 ferry services. He is talking about his experience as 13 a businessman in connection with the overlap issue and 14 the ability to sustain competition in a limited market 15 area.

JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: So I am trying to
 remember back hours ago to what each of the attorneys
 was asking, cross-examination.

Mr. Fassburg, I believe you had asked what
the -- you were going into the competitiveness of
overlapping carriers with regard to commercial ferry
service, whereas Mr. Beattie was asking the question
of the definition of the two. As long as Mr. Beattie
refrains from asking about the competitive overlap of

²⁵ commercial fares and the Commission's jurisdiction, I

TESTIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MR. BEATTIE 322 1 am fine with allowing the line of questioning, just to 2 get at the -- Captain Schmidt's understanding of the 3 difference between the two services, because he does 4 have experience in this area and with the industry. 5 MR. BEATTIE: Thank you, Your Honor. 6 BY MR. BEATTIE: 7 Q Captain Schmidt, would you agree that your 8 ferry operates over a regular route? 9 A No. It runs between fixed termini. 10 Q Okay. 11 Can you explain the difference? 12 A Well, my particular ferry route, we change our 13 course every day to look for whales. 14 Q Okay. 15 What are your fixed termini? A My fixed termini are Bellingham and Friday 16 17 Harbor. 18 Q Bellingham and Friday Harbor, are those public 19 ports? 20 A Yes. 21 Q Okay. 22 So me, as a member of the general public, 23 could I use your service? 24 A Yes. 25 Q How would I go about doing so?

	TEST	FIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MR. BEATTIE	323
1	Α	You would pay me money and I would take you	
2	for a	ride.	
3	Q	Would you sell me a ticket?	
4	Α	Yes.	
5	Q	Okay.	
6	If I want to ride your boat, do I need to		
7	charter the entire vessel or can I buy an individual		
8	fare?		
9	Α	You can buy an individual fare.	
10	Q	And do you also have one-way fares or is it	
11	all ro	und trip?	
12	Α	We have one-way fares.	
13	Q	Okay.	
14		Do you have before you I see you have some	
15	pape	r. Do you have Exhibit DS-2CX, which is a Staff	
16	cross	s-exhibit prepared for you?	
17	Α	No.	
18		MR. BEATTIE: Your Honor, may I hand the	
19	witne	ess DS-2CX?	
20		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Yes, please.	
21	Α	Thank you.	
22		Oh, so I do have it. Not with the number on	
23	it.		
24	BY N	IR. BEATTIE:	
25	Q	Would you please turn to Section 2.	
			Daga: 4

	TEST	TIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MR. BEATTIE	324
1	Α	Section 2.	
2		JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: It's on the last	
3	page		
4	Α	Okay. The last page. Got it.	
5	BY MR. BEATTIE:		
6	Q	Is this your fare schedule?	
7	Α	Yes, it is.	
8	Q	Are these standard fares for every customer?	
9	Α	Yes, they are.	
10	Q	Is the fare per hour or per ticket?	
11	Α	Per ticket.	
12	Q	I would ask you now to look at the next	
13	exhibit, which I don't know if you have marked, but I		
14	will tell you that it is your time schedule.		
15	Do you see that in front of you?		
16	Α	Yes, I do.	
17	Q	Thank you.	
18	Can we agree that you operate on a fixed		
19	schedule?		
20	Α	Yes.	
21	Q	Okay.	
22		So I would be correct in then saying that you	
23	do not operate an on-demand service, correct?		
24	Α	l do not.	
25	Q	I would like to shift gears and have just one	

	TEST	FIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MR. BEATTIE	325
1	final	line of questioning, and this is about your	
2	prefiled testimony.		
3	Α	Okay.	
4	Q	Do you have a copy of that before you, sir?	
5		MS. ENDEJAN: It would be your	
6	testimony, Exhibit DS-1T. It's your		
7	Α	Yes.	
8	BY MR. BEATTIE:		
9	Q	If you could please turn to Page 3.	
10	Α	Okay.	
11	Q	Line 20.	
12	Α	Okay.	
13	Q	Here you explain that the ferry you currently	
14	opera	ate, Pacific Cruises Northwest, used to complete	
15	with a	a ferry known as Island Mariner; is that right?	
16	Α	Correct.	
17	Q	And on the next page of your testimony,	
18	Page	4, starting on Line 1, you testify, "The	
19	commercial ferry companies which have been placed in		
20	competition with each other in the past haven't been		
21	able to make it."		
22	Do you believe that Island Mariner went out of		
23	busin	ess due to competition?	
24	Α	Yeah, they went broke, you know, ultimately.	
25	The g	guy died, but they all of the companies that we	
	BUELL	REALTIME REPORTING. LLC	Page: 32

TESTIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MS. ENDEJAN 326 1 were in competition with couldn't make it. 2 Q I don't mean to put this in crass terms, but 3 could the guy dying have also had something to do with 4 the ---5 A He stopped actually operating his regulated 6 service in 2010, even though he kept telling you guys 7 he was running. 8 Q I guess what I am getting at, and I ask you to 9 agree, that it is possible that, you know, his age may 10 have had something to do with him giving up his 11 certificate, or his death, and not solely due to 12 competition, as your testimony suggest. 13 A He was broke long before he died. 14 MR. BEATTIE: Thank you. 15 BY MS. ENDEJAN: 16 Q Can you give us --17 MR. BEATTIE: I'm finished. 18 MS. ENDEJAN: Okay. Thank you. 19 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Redirect. 20 21 REDIRECT EXAMINATION 22 BY MS. ENDEJAN: 23 Q With respect to Island Mariner, you stated 24 that you knew that he was broke long before he died. 25 How do you know that?

	TEST	TIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MS. ENDEJAN 327	
1	Α	He owed me a lot of money.	
2	Q	And did he repay that money?	
3	Α	No.	
4	Q	Can you tell us approximately how much he owed	
5	you?		
6	Α	Somewhere in the neighborhood of \$200,000.	
7	Q	Okay.	
8	And did he owe you that before when did he		
9	owe	you that money?	
10	Α	Started in 1999, and worked its way up from	
11	there.		
12	Q	And when did and who is the "he" that we	
13	are referring to?		
14	Α	We are referring to Terry Buzzard.	
15	Q	Okay.	
16	,	When did Mr. Buzzard pass away?	
17	Α	December of 2016, I think or 2015. Yeah,	
18	2015.		
19	Q	Okay.	
20		And he stopped operating the San Juan Express	
21	in 2010?		
22	Α	The Island Mariner Cruises.	
23	Q	Island I'm sorry. Excuse me. Island	
24	Marir	ner Cruises. Okay. I'm sorry, I misspoke.	
25	Α	He stopped running regulated service. He	

TESTIMONY OF DREW SCHMIDT / MS. ENDEJAN 328 1 still ran a whale watching service, if that matters. 2 He was still around. 3 Q Does the fact that you are friends with 4 Mr. Harmon in any way influence what you believe to be 5 your observation of what happens when there is 6 competition among vessel operators in a particular 7 geographic area? A No. No, it doesn't influence it. I think 8 9 overlapping -- there is a reason you guys put rules in 10 place, to keep us -- keep from having overlapping 11 certificates, so that these companies could survive. 12 I am on the same page with him, but -- so it doesn't 13 matter whether we are friends or not. 14 Q And Mr. Harmon did not pay you for your 15 testimony? 16 A Absolutely not. 17 Q Okay. 18 MS. ENDEJAN: No further questions. 19 JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Thank you. 20 I have no clarification questions, so the 21 witness is dismissed. Thank you for your testimony. 22 So let's talk about tomorrow and when we are 23 going to start. We have guite a few witnesses: 24 Mr. Aikin, Mr. Harmon, Mr. Burton, Mr. Westad --25 MR. WILEY: Westad.

18	just don't have that kind of access.	
17	I am not trying to be difficult, Your Honor, I	
16	at this hour.	
15	Mr. Aikin, because he is not my client, to change that	
14	until 9:30. I don't have the kind of access to	
13	9:30. I don't have or was not planning to come	
12	done. Mr. Aikin is not is not available until	
11	none of his witnesses appear until after our case is	
10	I understand he is he is insistent that he not	
9	worked this out earlier, in trying to schedule this.	
8	Unfortunately, Your Honor, Mr. Wiley and I	
7	kind of access to him, really.	
6	MR. BENTSON: I just don't have that	
5	need to. We can also take witnesses out of order.	
4	appearing at 9:30. I can go earlier than that if we	
3	Normally, we would start the second day	
2	Ms. Collins and Mr. Coburn.	
1	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay.	

1	like the record to reflect when we are
2	MR. WILEY: Okay.
3	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: actually coming
4	back.
5	MR. WILEY: Okay.
б	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Mr. Wiley, would it
7	be possible for you to put on some of your witnesses
8	prior to Mr. Aikin's testimony?
9	MR. WILEY: Your Honor, I have it
10	really wouldn't, other than the possibility, if I can
11	consult with my client about possibly putting
12	Mr. Burton on and then being interrupted.
13	The concern I have, Your Honor, is that our
14	witnesses, Coburn, Westad, and Collins, are scheduled,
15	just like Mr. Bentson's witnesses are, at a specific
16	time. I want them on and off tomorrow, just like he
17	wants his witness on and off tomorrow. And I have
18	scheduled them for the afternoon, the first thing in
19	the afternoon, by best guess.
20	So we will work our case around that, but we
21	really would you know, it's hard for us to testify
22	in response if we don't know completely what the case
23	is, particularly with the importance of Mr. Aikin.
24	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: Okay.
25	So why don't you consult with your client

1	about Mr. Burton.
2	MR. WILEY: Okay.
3	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: And we will go off
4	the record shortly.
5	(A brief recess.)
6	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: I just want to say
7	that, before we adjourn, we will be back on the record
8	at nine o'clock tomorrow morning, on February 15th.
9	Is there anything else before we adjourn for
10	today?
11	MR. BENTSON: I don't think so.
12	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: All right.
13	Thank you.
14	MR. WILEY: Thank you.
15	JUDGE FRIEDLANDER: We are off the
16	record. Thank you.
17	(Hearing adjourned 4:23 p.m.)
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	
	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING. LLC

CERTIFICATE STATE OF WASHINGTON COUNTY OF KING I, Sherrilyn Smith, a Certified Shorthand Reporter in and for the State of Washington, do hereby certify that the foregoing transcript is true and accurate to the best of my knowledge, skill and ability. SHERRILYN SMITH